

# What's Next?

## Vol. 4: Global Leadership and the Reval



Steve Beckow  
Editor-in-Chief  
Golden Age of Gaia

Vancouver: Golden Age of Gaia, 2023

Copy right declined. Please. Copy freely.

These publications are designed to always be free of cost so that a child in a developing country reading them on a library computer can have access to everything.

Please don't charge for them  
or use them as promotional leaders on a site with paid admission.

## Table of Contents

<b>Co-Creative Partnership</b>	<b>7</b>
Archangel Michael on the Divine Co-Creative Partnership – Part 1/28	
Archangel Michael: On the Divine Co-Creative Partnership - Part 2/213	
Co-Creative Partners with the Company of Heaven	16
What Was in the Envelope - Part 1/2	21
What Was in the Envelope - Part 2/2	25
Discretion Reigns	30
Eureka! The Divine Qualities as Spiritual Universals	34
Archangel Michael on Co-Creative Partnership and Flow	38
Archangel Michael: It is Time to Co-create Together. Are You Ready? 42	
Celestial Project Management - Part 1/2	48
Celestial Project Management - Part 2/2	51
<b>Growing into Global Leadership</b>	<b>54</b>
The Strongest of the Strong	55
Every Society Needs Honest Witnesses to the Truth	60
Adding Another Meaning to “World Leader”	63
A World That Works for Everyone? Why, That’s Simple!	67
A World That Works for Everyone is a Win/Win World	71
The Divine Qualities of a Financial Steward and Wayshower	77
On Accepting Being a Wayshower	79
The Challenges of Lightworker Leadership	82
Archangel Michael on the New Form of Leadership	85
Archangel Michael on Lightworker Unity	91
Look at the Coming World Leader	94

Getting Bigger	97
Expanding the Container	99
Taking Back the Agenda	102
Lightworkers Have Helped Cleanse the Collective Consciousness	106
Thinking, Feeling, and Acting Globally – Part 1/2	112
Thinking, Feeling, and Acting Globally – Part 2/2	114
Globally, Universally	117
The Need to See Behavior Clearly and Globally	120
Our Role in Channeling Prosperity to the World	125
Task Huge, Formal Training Zero	127
Activating a Collective Soul-Capacity	130
Strapped into the Seat I was Born to Occupy	135
I Love My Mission	137
My Divine Authority as a Sovereign Being	140
Archangel Gabrielle: The Quality of Authority	145
Transcript ~ Archangel Michael on the Source of Power and Authority, AHWAA	149
Creating the Context of a Global Culture	163
The Conscious Business Declaration	166
Any New Social Initiative, to be Lasting, must Leave No Residue	168
The Principles of Largescale Employment Projects - Part 1/2	172
The Principles of Largescale Employment Projects - Part 2/2	178
<b>Lightworker Pitfalls</b>	<b>183</b>
What Do I Do with This Sudden Wealth?	184
Archangel Michael on Managing Sudden Wealth Post-Reval	188
Archangel Michael on How to Work with the Reval	193
Archangel Michael's Counsel on the Reval	199

Zoe on the Need for Prudence after the Reval	204
Archangel Michael: This Sense of Emergency Has to Go	206
Wayshowing and Vasanas	209
The Possibility of the Re-emergence of the Constructed Self	213
Archangel Michael on Post-Reval Lightworker Entitlement	217
Self Observed: From Self-Important Entitlement to Gratitude	220
Archangel Michael: False Masks will No Longer Work	224
Archangel Michael: On Confrontational and Aberrant Behavior	226
A Second Lightworker Pitfall (Ridicule)	231
“Power Corrupts”	234
My Control Patterns: For Financial Wayshowers	238
New Age Leadership is Not Hierarchical	241
From Self-Importance to Divine Importance	244
Pedestals and Other Perils of Lightwork – Part 1/2	248
Pedestals and Other Perils of Lightwork – Part 2/2	254
Being Neutral	258
The Meek Shall Inherit....	260
Avoiding Jingoism	263
Emulate the Divine Qualities and Eliminate the Issues	268
Archangel Michael: Course Correct and Begin Again	272
<a href="#">The Reval, Ascension, and Disclosure</a>	<a href="#">275</a>
Adamu: Unlikely Your Governments will Disclose	276
The Reval, Disclosure, and Ascension: Locked Puzzle Pieces	277
AAM: Synchronicity Among Reval, Disclosure and Ascension - Part 1/2	280
AAM: Synchronicity Among Reval, Disclosure and Ascension - Part 2/2	283



# Co-Creative Partnership

## Archangel Michael on the Divine Co-Creative Partnership – Part 1/2

February 12, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/12/archangel-michael-divine-co-creative-partnership-part-12/>



In this two-part series, I'd like to delve deeper into the divine co-creative partnership, since all lightworkers will sooner or later be involved in co-creating with the celestials, just as I apparently am doing.

Let's start by looking at what Michael has said about the co-creative process. In Aug. 2015, he stressed with me the importance of co-creation, calling it "a very key ingredient ... of [building] Nova Earth." (1)

If we still have our vasanas intact when abundance comes, the effort to build Nova Earth together could implode, he suggested in 2013.

"You would have people breaking down. You would have systems breaking down. Systems of communication. The new realm is based on the ability to deal with and create change – to co-create Nova Earth and come from a place of love. ...

"Love, the true anchoring of it, when you have been in a world that has been highly abusive, where many are still frightened, to express [oneself honestly] is a courageous, courageous act. And it is not always popular, but it is necessary." (2)



The way we'll work together as lightworkers will resemble the way the celestials work with each other, he told me: "Last night, I spoke with your dear friend Stephen Cook. And I spoke to him about our family and how the archangels work together. That is how you will work together." (3)

The way it needs to proceed, he told me, was that "you make suggestions. ... But suggestions are not commands. So bring forth your suggestions in a collaborative way that you are prepared to hear 'no' to and let go." (4)

In Aug. of 2014 he told me that co-creative abilities were being activated and why they were happy about that.

"What is ... occurring ... is the activation of your deeper talents and co-creative abilities which we are dying for you to activate because as soon as [they are] activated, you can see us, you can feel us, you can co-create with us and we are off to the races." (5)

Later that same year, he told me that "it is time for a variety of people ... to be stepping up, assuming greater responsibilities, fuller roles, and be co-creating, not merely the platform, but Nova Earth." (6)

In Aug. 2015 he had a reading with Hope Chest President Karen Wilson and gave her these suggestions:

"What is happening is that ... there is still a human hesitancy about taking the quantum leap.

"What [people] are doing is they are thinking about bringing forth this creation, which is a co-creation in every sense of the word; then they are trying to translate it into the old paradigms, into their old framework of deservingness and lack, rather than jumping forward and creating the new.

"Now, seldom would I ever suggest this to the masses but I do suggest this to you and to those that you entrust with this.

"Those hesitant beings that are afraid to leap the Grand Canyon, give them a little nudge. Not pushing them off the cliff but perhaps a hand on the shoulder, a hand on the back and a little nudge. That is how close you are."  
(7)

A year later he was discussing us entering our "creative phase."

"You are moving into the phase of creation, into moving from the understanding of what it means to be in your transformative love, in ascension, in unity consciousness, etc., etc., etc., into leadership, into stewardship, into the co-creation with us and with human beings, the collective, the practicality of bringing into form what has been discussed for eons.

"We have turned to you, and I mean you, my beloved friend and brother, and you collectively, and asked you to bring your talents, your hearts, your resources, everything you have to creation and so this greater understanding of 'keep going' - because your tangible creation is your writing, is our writing.

"But you will find yourself talking more about what action looks like and what creation looks like and how it demonstrates into physical form, into what people think of as the physical realm, which is not the old Third but is a manifestation into physicality." (8)

I said earlier that the Archangels were working with us as a parent would with a child on a tricycle. In 2013, he used the image of training wheels to describe how the Archangels are working with us, developing our creative abilities:

"We could never, in financial or any terms, pay you enough for your service. The zeros would be to infinity. But there is this sense also: Well, I am doing the work and if I am worthy, why are you not supporting me?"

"But underneath that is also a feeling and belief that you are not being supported.

"So it is, yes, dig deeper. It is also more letting go. But it is also embracing the fact that it will be there. And I may not know exactly how or why or the mechanics and perhaps I do not need to. But it will be there because I am part of infinite creation. And that is the paradigm and the energy that you hold.

"You do it beautifully in your writing, in your work, in the platform that we have built.

"And when you hold that, it communicates effortlessly like the flow of water over stone to everyone you encounter personally and otherwise." (9)

When a small sum of money came in for the team, he reminded me that co-creating small sums was no different than co-creating large sums.

"You say to me: but Michael, but Lord, if I am to hold that energy, what do I do when the money isn't there? And I do not want to live in an illusion where I am being foolhardy in pretending that the money is going to be there when it isn't on the table.

"We are helping you to co-create in full partnership in ways that perhaps you haven't thought of before. And you have laughed with the channel and you have said: Oh, but this was little sums of money. But what I say to you is that it does not matter if it is little sums or millions and millions of dollars.

"The effort, the energy, the sharing, the sense of community and being your brother's keeper - that is the energy. That is what you are doing.

"So you are working your training wheels with the little bits of money so that you are ready for the millions." (10)

As the energies rise and our powers increase, the celestials are training us to use them for the highest good of the planet.

(Concluded in Part 2, tomorrow.)

### **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Aug. 3, 2015.

(2) Ibid., April 17, 2013.

(3) Ibid., Dec. 18, 2012.

(4) Ibid., Aug. 3, 2015.

(5) Ibid., Aug. 1, 2014.

(6) Ibid., Nov. 21, 2014.

(7) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Karen Wilson through Linda Dillon, Aug. 15, 2015.

(8) Ibid., Aug. 12, 2016.

(9) Ibid., March 8, 2013.

(10) Loc. cit.

(11) Loc. cit.

## Archangel Michael: On the Divine Co-Creative Partnership - Part 2/2

Feb. 13, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/13/archangel-michael-divine-co-creative-partnership-part-22/>



(Concluded from Part 1.)

He went on to make the interesting assertion that I was learning "the conversion factors":

AAM: You are learning the conversion factors.

SB: What does that mean Lord – the conversion factors?

AAM: Of energy into whatever you wish. You already know it, because you convert pure air into energy, into thought, into inspiration, into these funny little letters on a computer screen called writing. That is the conversion factor. Now you are learning it about money. (1)

There were areas I was not to go into. Co-creating did not mean battling with others who hold viewpoints I don't share, he told me in 2011.

"We are not asking you to be in the fray. This is important that you understand.

"Because the fray is not where the truth will lie. So, yes, there will be controversy the same way there is controversy whenever there is something unique and new introduced into the realm of human conscious experience.

"But we don't want you to be front and center in the controversy or the fray. We want you to be that voice of reason, of balance, and of clarity.

"That is exactly why you were chosen for this role. There are many, and I observe them as do many of us, who want to jump on their horse. And what happens when you are doing that, not that there is not need at times for defenders of various positions and rights, but what it often is it creates a continuity of the duality. It is a continuity of the old. And what is not what we are co-creating with you. It is a very different paradigm." (12)

What prevents us from taking up the celestials' invitation to co-creative partnership? AAM says it's the fear of failing, being ridiculed, rejected, etc. (2)

AAM: You are at a point in human evolution, planetary evolution where everything is in alignment. Now what does that mean? It means a sacred, divine, eternal, infinite moment which translates in human form not as what you really call a moment, what we would refer to as several months, where humanity can fully transform but not by clinging and saying,

"I won't step forward any further because I am too afraid, I'm too angry, I am afraid of looking like a fool." That is a very big core issue for many, looking foolish.

S: Being conned, looking foolish and being rejected

AAM: Being abandoned, being betrayed, being conned, stepping out and believing that they were part of something big only to find out that they are alone, abandoned and isolated, separated from Source. So many are not taking the step and if the light-workers don't take the step then who does?

We are reaching down, your Star Brothers and Sisters are reaching down, as far as we can [consistent with the universal law of free will]. That's why we wish you could see the unseen as it were. We are inches away from one

another. All we can say and what the ascended masters have been working on, what you would think of as night and day, "Is please don't quit!" (3)

Thus working co-creatively with the celestials is a key ingredient in building Nova Earth. Working that way is working in the same way the celestials work with each other.

Many are hesitant to engage with the Archangels for fear of being ridiculed or rejected. But if lightworkers don't take up the invitation and challenge, the attempt to build a new world will collapse. We are a vital part of this process because the Divine Plan says that only incarnated beings can make decisions for the wellbeing of Earth.

We need not only to keep going, but to assume greater and greater responsibilities, leaving our core issues, fears, and hesitancy behind.

This then is the process of co-creative partnership a Michael outlines it.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Ibid., April 26, 2011.

(2) I can vouch for that. Even introducing the topic of divine co-creative partnership was confronting for me. Who am I to be writing this, I said to myself? What do I know about it? Am I not being arrogant and self-important?

(13) Ibid., Aug. 1, 2014.

# Co-Creative Partners with the Company of Heaven

June 12, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/06/12/co-creative-partners-with-the-company-of-heaven/>.



I've just had a paradigmatic breakthrough. (1) As you read this, perhaps remember the breakthrough process. Breakthrough is preceded by increasingly-uncomfortable and ever-building cognitive dissonance or inner conflict. Finally we have a moment when the dissonance becomes too great. We throw the paradigm aside and look newly.

Often this can be during a spiritual experience, which allows us to see things from a higher vantage point, where answers are more obvious.

Sometimes it means taking a stand on ourselves and transcending the limitations we've imposed on ourselves.

And sometimes, as with me today, it means dropping resistance to an idea and assuming personal responsibility for the new role.

---

It was only yesterday that I joked about having a "Compelling Thought." (2)

Today I had one.

A thought Michael (3) first implanted in my mind in 2011 passed from a mere idea to a realization, a "get," a conscious awareness. Put another way, it passed from the intellectual to the realizational level. (4)

Well, what was "it" I got?



I got that I signed on before birth to consciously be one of Michael's co-creative partners on Earth at this time of Ascension in the area of communication (5) - and more recently finance - and that that entailed certain responsibilities and disciplines that I hadn't even considered till now, let alone explored. (6)

I got this on a personal and not a general level. Michael put the matter clearly:

Archangel Michael: Well, sweet angels, there is still a need for people, whether you are earth-keeper or portal, wayshower or starseed, there will always be need for people, individuals, and groups, who will step forward and say, I can do that. I can take the lead because this is within the realm of my competence.

I understand what is required. I am ready, willing, able, excited, interested, enthusiastic to do this. (7)

This exactly describes part of the process I went through to emerge "owning" my co-creative partnership with Michael.

I can do this. This is within my realm of competence, when you look back on all I've studied, experienced, and written. I'm ready, willing, able, and excited.

I experienced a moment of seeing clearly what I had agreed to and reaffirming my agreement from a very deep level. I "owned" the co-creative partnership. I'm no longer a victim of it (Oh, I have to do this; apparently I agreed to it), but a co-creator and owner of it (this is my mission. This is my work).

Michael explains that the Mighty Ones are in co-creative partnership with everyone, but can only work with those who are aware of them and their agreement:

Archangel Michael: Are we [archangels] in partnership with every being on the planet? Yes. But it is difficult when you are in a partnership and the other person does not realize it. So we are working with those who realize we are in partnership. And so that is why we are having these conversations. (8)

So there's the reason we're having these readings: Because we can work in partnership consciously, with the underlying hope that I'll write on "partnership" to encourage others. Which is precisely what I'm doing!

We're role modelling, me not overly consciously, but him by design.

And I'm not saying this gives me stature or brings me benefits. I'm saying it gives me added responsibilities. I love how he put the matter:

Archangel Michael: As you assume profile – whether it is because of money or notoriety or political power or financial power, it matters not – it gives you a sense of being elevated. We would encourage you to take the elevator to the basement. (9)

If that statement offends you, try it on. Test it out. See if it fits. If it does fit, own it. That's personal responsibility.

Thus, the whole matter became real for me today. I'm in the Army now, Ma, the Blue Army. Reporting for duty. I handed myself a commission.

I say this without necessarily feeling I have a good grasp of any of it. No recent recruit knows the ropes. Nor do I. I'm in boot camp on how to serve.

You heard Michael acknowledge that the same partnership is available to everyone on the planet. Jump aboard! Assert your co-creative partnership with your archangel now. I think I can safely say they're waiting for it.

I hear in my inner ear the emphasized word "partnership." In 2020, Michael predicted:

Archangel Michael: As things are shifting, as the, shall we call it, new awareness, heightened awareness, interdimensional reality - because that is truly what we are talking about - as this truly anchors, not only in the heart, but in the thought patterns, the behaviour patterns of human beings, the idea of working with an Archangel is in fact going to be commonplace.

This sense of division is going to actually quite quickly disappear. The idea of a punishing deity that you need to earn favour with, curry favour with will change into the true knowing of what has always been the case, which is partnership. (10)

Thus, joining "stewardship" as a paradigm of post-Reval humanitarian philanthropy is "partnership" as a new paradigm for our work with the Company of Heaven.

## **Footnotes**

(1) On the subject of paradigmatic breakthroughs, see *Paradigmatic Breakthrough: Essays in New-Age Philosophy* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/01/Paradigmatic-Breakthrough-11-1.pdf>

(2) See "Make Every Moment Sacred," June 10, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/06/10/make-every-moment-sacred/> and "The Challenge and the Response; or, Caught in the Trap of Awareness," June 11, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=345485>

(3) Steve: I didn't know if I was being too familiar.

Archangel Michael: You know what? We want you to be familiar. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 3, 2017.) (Hereafter AAM.)

(4) On the levels of reality, see "Who's Behind the Curtain?" February 13, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/category/news/spirituality/intellectual-experiential-realized-knowledge/>.

"Truth begins as intellectual knowledge, but can never manifest into expression until realized." ("The Arcturian Group via Marilyn Raffaele. January 10, 2016," January 11, 2016, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/01/11/the-arcturian-group-via-marilyn-raffaele-january-10-2016/>.)

(5) Divine Mother: Divine Mother: You have chosen long long ago with me, with Annastara [my twin flame], with ME KI AL, to be a communicator and an agent of change. (Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, April 30, 2019.) (Hereafter DM.)

DM: It does not matter whether somebody says they are channeling Hilarion or Mickey Mouse. You know that you are serving my beloved Michael and I would like to suggest to you, Sweet One, not to distract you, but you are also serving me. (DM, Oct. 26, 2018.)

Archangel Michael: Ours is a co-creative partnership. (AAM, Aug. 2, 2017.)

AAM: You have reached a point in your heart, in your being, in your life, in your consciousness where you are realizing ... the magnitude of our partnership. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Aug. 17, 2018.)

AAM: Beloved brother, our platform, our conjoint mission as teachers, as channels, as authors, as co-creators of Peace on Earth, of Nova Being and Nova

Earth, do not think, do not feel (no, I do not control anything about you, nor would I ever wish to) but do not think or feel for one moment that there is any hiatus or departure from the purpose, the method, and the methodology of this platform. (AAM, Nov. 11, 2015.)

(6) Chief of which the Arcturians through Sue Lie made me aware of: That of mastering every thought and feeling.

Arcturians: You will be called upon to master EVERY thought and feeling. ...

Hence any thoughts or feelings that cause inner conflict or any form are best pulled into your consciousness mind to be displayed as an experience. In fact, in 5D this will occur with your EVERY thought/emotion.

Hence our [incarnated] leaders are having to totally hone this mastery of energy NOW. (Arcturians through Suzanne Lie, Nov. 8, 2013.)

(7) "Transcript: Archangel Michael – On Mastery and Leadership Part 2," May 23, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=258317>

(8) “Archangel Michael: A Global Reset of Values, Part 2/2, ” channeled by Linda Dillon, September 16, 2013, at [http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/archangel-michael-a-global-reset-of-values-part-22/.](http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/archangel-michael-a-global-reset-of-values-part-22/))

(9) AAM, July 22, 2016.

(10) Ibid., May 13, 2020.

## What Was in the Envelope - Part 1/2

June 15, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/06/15/what-was-in-the-envelope-part-1-2/>



*For your eyes only*

Ok, I'm now beginning to connect a few dots.

The event that happened to me a few days ago, where I suddenly *realized* my role with Michael, what I'm to do here, etc., (1) is, I'm willing to wager, what Blossom's Federation of Light has described as receiving our envelope:

Federation of Light: These Envelopes are entrusted to your soul's keeping.

Inside each one, are instructions. We have used the word 'orders' in the past, yet, we would say that no one is ordering you to do anything. It is your choice to comply as and when the time comes.

These instructions are for the individual ... to be carried out in order to assist The Whole at the time of opening. (2)

On that day, I received mine.

It's going to take me a bit to unwind the process here and some background will be needed as we go. I apologize for the length. But, as we're all angels, (3) I imagine much of it will prove relevant.

\*\*\*

The intel gurus continued to predict the Reval as having happened, being here today, tomorrow, etc. I was again trimming the sails and battening down the hatches, preparing for that life-changing event.

In particular what I was doing was gathering together everything I could on what Michael says here:

Archangel Michael: You have known that the time would come when we would ask you to work very much on a very global level. (4)

Uhhhhh, no real experience of it in earlier life. I wasn't aware that I'd "work very much on a very global level" until a year earlier when I "met" Michael for the first time.

And here is where the victimization arises. When we're first told we have a mission, the manipulative ideas begin to surface:

Q: Did I have a choice in the matter?

A: *Pre-birth.*

Q: Excuse me?

A: *You have a soul contract.*

Uhhh.... No experience of choice here then. Aha. Some rebellion. All kinds of wiggle room.

And whenever over the intervening years I wanted to wiggle I could.

\*\*\*

But it was coming to showtime. I needed to get crystal clear on what I was entering into and stop fiddling around.

I gathered everything I could get my hands on, not on the work, not on what he wanted from GAoG, but specifically on what he wanted from me.

And here I have to stop and mention something I've been meaning to in any case. Sooner or later I need to say it.

You have to understand that there is only so much I can tell you in certain areas.

To be too revealing and honest about certain subjects during a time when the mockingbird press and their fraudulent fact-checkers reign is to invite ridicule.

We're programmed to act towards ridicule by feeling heavy, deflated. It slows us down.

I don't think I'd be able to "stand up" under the barrage of criticism and skepticism if I was too transparent now. My writing would become puerile.

There'll come a time when we all can be more open about sensitive matters, but this is not yet that time. With that proviso, may I continue?

(Concluded in Part 2, below.)

## **Footnotes**

(1) "Co-Creative Partners with the Company of Heaven," June 12, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/06/12/co-creative-partners-with-the-company-of-heaven/>

(2) "The Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, Oct. 2, 2022" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/10/01/the-federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-oct-2-2022/>.

(3) On the subject of everyone in Earth at this time being an angelic, see *An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/An-Explosion-in-the-Meaning-of-Humanness-12.pdf>

(4) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Nov. 30, 2011.

(5) Now I have a faint idea how St. Francis must have felt after he had the vision of the Divine Mother at the tag end of a progression of revellers in Assisi. Completely stopped in his tracks; elevated; and off on a new life-direction. My direction. is not new, but I'm seeing it newly.





## What Was in the Envelope - Part 2/2

June 15, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/06/15/what-was-in-the-envelope-part-2-2/>



(Concluded from Part 1, above.)

I began to piece the puzzle together. Oh, this is why he says this. And this is why he says that.

Over and over he told me and I did not get it. I was not ready for it.

On sacred partnership:

Archangel Michael: Our partnership is sacred. (1)

AAM: Understand, we are in sacred partnership, you and I, and we have been quite literally for eons and eons. (2)

On co-creative partnership:

AAM: Ours is a co-creative partnership. (3)

AAM: You have travelled with me, throughout the multiverse, and you have stood by my side, as we have gone to situations, dimensions, universes, where there had need to be or desire to be the energetic shift. (4)

What does that look like for a writer?

AAM: Know that I am right next to you. Sometimes I am typing. Sometimes I am moving your pen. Always I am whispering in your ear. (5)

That's what sacred partnership with an archangel looks like to an embodied partner.

I've often talked about us all being an Ascension team. That we went to "where there had need to be or desire to be the energetic shift" is the clearest indication I've seen yet that such a thing as an Ascension team probably exists.

If we look at this in terms of the process of paradigmatic breakthrough, the old paradigm was that I had a job to do for the Company of Heaven and I *didn't really* choose it.... There was no real experience of choice or ownership. Instead there was ample room for victimization and manipulation.

This paradigm was no longer working for me. I needed to grow up and re-choose. As I became aware of the issue, I cast the old paradigm down.

The time was ripe, I imagine, and my Board of Directors on the other side pulled the switch.

\*\*\*

The new paradigm arose almost immediately after I broke from my attachment to the old.

I got, not as an idea, not as something I had not chosen, not as something I could manipulate to my advantage, but as something I chose back then - ***and rechoose now*** - that I was one of Archangel Michael's co-creative partners in the area of communication(s) on this Earthly plane. (6) I'm sure there are more, but I got it as it applied to me.

What happened is best described in my article written in the midst of the experience:

"I experienced a moment of seeing clearly what I had agreed to and reaffirming my pre-birth agreement from a very deep level. I 'owned' the co-creative partnership. I'm no longer a victim of it (Oh, I have to do this; apparently I agreed to do that), but a co-creator and owner of it (This is my mission. This is my work)." (7)

Realization affords me the opportunity to see what's going on from a higher vantage point - ***and rechoose***. Now I'm at choice again and I "own" my role in upcoming events. (8)

Here the area was communication(s). I don't need to go through this same process, I don't think, in regards to future work in humanitarian philanthropy or with the galactics. Once done will be enough, I hope.

If not, next time I'll shorten up the process and just rechoose, now that I know what's missing.

I'm undoubtedly one among many co-creative partners of the archangels. I don't seek anything as a result of it. If anything, I just want to get to work.

\*\*\*

At the moment of realization, I accepted "leadership" and the restrictions it placed on a person. I shut the door on wiggle room.

Another way of saying that is that I entered into the context of world leadership and realized that that context may be one, after the Reval, that I live from from that moment on. As Michael said, I won't be able to escape working on very much a global level.

I'm prepared to have how things work out on this roll of the dice be what my life is about: World leadership, co-creative partnership, creating many more co-creative partners (not with me! With the Company of Heaven!).

Is it an exclusive club? Of course not. But since you asked, there's one factor that apparently weighs with the celestials:

Archangel Michael: Are we [archangels] in partnership with every being on the planet? Yes. But it is difficult when you are in a partnership and the other person does not realize it. So we are working with those who realize we are in partnership. And so that is why we are having these conversations. (9)

Michael said he would make the process simple for anyone who wanted to join in:

Steve Beckow: Right. It's easy to see how I can be in this partnership, Lord, given that I and the others on InLight Radio do a radio show but it may not be as easy for other people who don't do radio shows and things like that to know how they can be in partnership.

Archangel Michael: I will make it very simple. Choose your favorite archangel. I hope you choose me. (Both laughing) It is a good thing that we are allowed to tease and play with each other.

I would not be chastised for such a statement because we see it as a joke and that is one of the things we want you to do with us and more as well. Play with us. Joke with us. Treat us as your allies, as your best friends. Every day, simply say to me, Michael, from your heart, always from your heart, “Michael, what would you wish me to do today?”

SB: Oh, I love that direction!

AAM: It is that simple. (10)

And fun too!

I have at least germinated if not blossomed. (Pun intended.)

Creating, with the archangels, a network of co-creating partners on both sides of the dimensional curtain: That's what was in the envelope.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Apr. 18, 2014. (Hereafter AAM.)

(2) AAM, July 13, 2018.

(3) AAM, Aug. 2, 2017.

(4) AAM, March 3, 2011.

(5) AAM, Nov. 21, 2012.

(6) "Co-Creative Partners with the Company of Heaven," June 12, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/06/12/co-creative-partners-with-the-company-of-heaven/>

(7) Loc. cit.

(8) As long as the rechoosing comes only from a superficial level, it has little effect.

(9) “Archangel Michael: A Global Reset of Values, Part 2/2, ” channeled by Linda Dillon, September 16, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/archangel-michael-a-global-reset-of-values-part-22/>

(10) “Remembering Who is Here and What We Know – Part 4/4,” March 28, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=343660> .

# Discretion Reigns

June 18, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/06/18/discretion-reigns/>



Steve: How do I guarantee that corruption won't set in [in the Michaelangelo Fund]?

AAM: First of all, (laughing) who do you think you are working with, dear heart? (1)

Who indeed!

So here I am, presented with the wonderful opportunity to co-create with Archangel Michael:

AAM: We are a team. We are allies and we are brothers and the truth of this comes forward more clearly for you every day. (2)

Yes, it does become clearer - in what's revealed to me, as this aspect of my own mission was revealed to me lately. (3) But also in the amount of bliss and peace I feel as a result.

It's an opportunity open to everyone but not easily accessible or affordable.

In the future, Michael says that this whole area will open up:

Archangel Michael: As things are shifting, as the, shall we call it, new awareness, heightened awareness, interdimensional reality - because that is truly what we are talking about - as this truly anchors, not only in the heart, but in the thought patterns, the behaviour patterns of human beings, the idea of working with an Archangel is in fact going to be commonplace. (4)

On the one hand, it makes the value clearer of recording my own partnership as much as I can.

On the other hand, it suggests the advisability of watching what I say or how much I say, as I mentioned earlier, until the mockingbird press is gone from the scene. The meme war can be brutal.

I know. I'll write a new book, including some articles that have been posted and some that will not have been. I'll publish it as soon as a free press returns.

Michael has said GAOG is flying under the radar for now (5) but that later, after Disclosure of our star family's presence, we can expect controversy. Even then he doesn't want me to get involved. (6)

\*\*\*

Let me relate one last noticeing. Michael once said:

Steve: What are the intentions of this construction project called building Nova Earth?

Archangel Michael: The intention is exactly what you have expressed in your book. Now, did you really write it or did I?

S: I don't know. [laughing]

AAM: [laughing] I am teasing you, my brother. It is a world that works for everyone. (7)

I'm aware that he is often, if not usually the source of anything worthwhile I say.

My work in the area under discussion will predominantly be to get out of the way! And I'm honored to be used in this way, if I am. I already know that all mistakes will be mine. (8)

For the rest and speaking for myself only, while later it becomes possible to talk about a path, I see no path looking forward. From this vantage point, the path looks like, to quote est Trainer Dennis Percy, the trailing edge of my leading foot.

That thought sends me into bliss.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 24, 2015. (Hereafter AAM.)

(2) "Archangel Michael: Celestial Project Management - Part 1/2," March 18, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/18/celestial-project-management-part-12/>.

(3) "Co-Creative Partners with the Company of Heaven," June 12, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/06/12/co-creative-partners-with-the-company-of-heaven/> and "Practicing the Presence of ... Michael," June 16, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/06/16/practicing-the-presence-of-michael/>.

(4) AAM, May 13, 2020.

(5) AAM: You are also creating a platform that is more visible, more present, should we say? The goal is to reach everybody. And as such, you become a target. (AAM, Nov. 30, 2011.)

AAM: I say this knowing you are fully protected: we want you flying under the radar. (AAM, Aug. 2, 2017.)

Of course you are safe. What you don't want is to be bothered. (AAM, Sept. 2, 2016.)

(6) My instructions:

Archangel Michael: And of course when you are talking about your star brothers, there will be a great deal of controversy. ...

But we don't want you to be front and center in the controversy, in the fray. (AAM, April 26, 2011.)



(7) “Archangel Michael and the Divine Mother on Building Nova Earth and Nova Being,” August 18, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/09/03/transcript-archangel-michael-on-ahwaa-building-nova-earth-and-nova-being-aug-18-2015/>

(8) When he and I co-wrote "The Declaration of Human Freedom," I remember that I edited it and removed around six errors. And then I realized, the errors that I removed were all mine.

# Eureka! The Divine Qualities as Spiritual Universals

September 19, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/09/19/eureka-the-divine-qualities-as-spiritual-universals/>



*Thank you, Archimedes!*

Now that I can stop laboring over the question of what we as a species share in common, I can wrap up a file that's been open since ... well, I can trace it back to 1976. (1)

It isn't that the search for a "cultural universal" that could assist us to gather together and communicate with each other is not a very worthwhile activity.

It's just not what I - as a hermit writer, rather than a sociable, interactive agent of global action - am looking for. Readers and writers don't wink and nod and smile across the distance. At least not until Skype and Zoom.

Or as a lightworker assisting with Ascension. Ascension is an inside job. What I'm looking for is beyond culture. I'm looking for spiritual universals. God is a Spirit and one should look for her in spirit.

And the spiritual universals I was looking for were always right there in front of me. I'd been exploring them since, I guess, Cold Mountain Institute in 1976 introduced me to meditation and psychic phenomena.

It's the spiritual universal of our love for the divine qualities that I'm looking for.

I'm not looking for a cultural universal like a nod or a smile or a wink. I'm looking for a spiritual universal.

I'm looking for something common to every sentient being. I offer that the spiritual universal I'm looking for is (A) our love for the divine qualities and (B) the divine qualities themselves.

Shankara called our love for the divine qualities "the longing for liberation." (2) It's a subtidal thirst that can only be quenched by God. It's a homing device that keeps us moving home to God.

OMG. My vision was all about this. Did I not tell you that these things just keep on unpacking?

My 1987 vision showed an individual Child of God, born of the Father, raised by the Mother in her school of experience, and returning Home again.

It's the longing for liberation that keeps that small golden star of my vision moving from God to God.

Now I can't leave the subject without encapsulating that vision because what it showed me dovetails with what I'm saying here.

Why all this drama in the vision for every sentient being? The action or drama is so that, in a moment of our enlightenment, God meets God.

Longtime readers can almost hear me say what comes next: And for that meeting, for that moment of God's own Self-Realization, so to speak, all of this, seen and unseen was created.

As we progress nearer and nearer to Home, what unites us is our experience. We liberate ourselves from all the overburden (upsets, issues, resentments, withholds) of all our incarnations, revealing more and more of who we are as we do. (I can hardly keep up with the dictation here. Slow down, Guiding Light. Phew!).

And what we experience more and more of, deeper and deeper as we get closer and closer to Home is the divine qualities.

If I can interrupt you for a sec, Guiding Light. It's all here. This was a missing piece for me. The role of the divine qualities, the spiritual universals, in all this. I was looking up the wrong tree (cultural universals).

I remember how triggered I was when I said to Michael that classical enlightenment stressed taking one divine quality and following it through to enlightenment. And Michael replied:

Archangel Michael: Human beings, particularly those in the higher vibrations, [are] learning to hold all the divine qualities and to be operating from all the divine qualities at once. (3)

There was no reason why not to, he implied. The idea of that blew my circuits. Impossible! Beyond accomplishing!

And, yet, here we are talking about it.

I could have got it then.

We don't need to tie ourselves down by limiting ourselves to one divine quality. We can partake of them all.

OMG, here we go again. Guiding Light:

This Ascension brings us into a new space in the Mother's multiverse distinguished by transdimensionality. No longer will it be impossible to travel to higher dimensions.

Me again. However that means that we'd be partaking of their deeper experience of the divine qualities. How all that will be arranged remains a mystery to me. But it is an implication of transdimensionality.

Because part of my mission is to illustrate co-creative partnership, I don't want to overlook noting that this expansion in my own perspective has again happened since I rechose co-creative partnership on June 12, 2023. (4)

## **Footnotes**

(1) See "What Do We Share as Humanity? (The Answer May Surprise You)," September 16, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/09/16/what-do-we-share-as-humanity-the-answer-may-surprise-you/>

In 1976, I took a weekend workshop in psychic phenomena at Cold Mountain Institute. That led me to the British Spiritualist Society in Vancouver; then to India, after receiving *shaktipat* (the bestowal of grace upon a follower) from an Indian master.

(2) "[The] longing for liberation is the will to be free from the fetters forged by ignorance -- beginning with the ego-sense and so on, down to the physical body itself -- through the realization of one's true nature." (Shankara in Swami Prabhavananda and Christopher Isherwood, *Shankara's Crest-Jewel of Discrimination*. Hollywood: Vedanta Press, 1975; c1947, 36.)

See also *The Longing for Liberation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Longing-for-Liberation-3.pdf>

(3) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 4, 2019.

(4) See "Co-Creative Partners with the Company of Heaven," June 12, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/06/12/co-creative-partners-with-the-company-of-heaven/>

# Archangel Michael on Co-Creative Partnership and Flow

February 25, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/25/286544/>



*In my reading with him (through Linda Dillon) on Feb. 17, 2017, Archangel Michael looked back with me on our recent excursion into co-creative partnership and laid out some important elements of it, chief among them "getting out of the way."*

*He describes "going with the flow" as what we should be aiming for, confirming for me something I suspected - that, while linearity might be the paradigm of the Third Dimension, "flow" is the paradigm of the higher dimensions we're gradually accustoming ourselves to.*

---

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Feb. 17, 2017.)

---

Archangel Michael: You have been learning in a very practical way the process of co-creation with us.

Steve Beckow: I'm very much interested in that process, Lord.

AAM: It is not an esoteric study, although you also note that we have lead you back to some of the more esoteric material (1) but also the co-creation process because you need to know this.

As you go forth in the co-creation with us and on our behalf, by the way, of Nova Earth in physicality. It is important to know the practicality of that process as well.

So, yes, this is something that you are interested in and that we are interested in and you have need to have a fuller grasp of, let us put it that way.

But the biggest piece of this co-creative process, as you have learned, is getting out of the way. It is getting out of the way and at the same time participating, showing up and allowing the guidance to truly move you and co-create with you.

So often I have said to thee, "Follow your heart. What is your greatest desire? What is your grand passion?" These are important because you aren't led and planted or directed to a deep heart desire if it is not part and parcel of the journey that you have, can we say, roughed out prior to your arrival.

And that roughing out of the plan of course, has been done in tandem with all of us. So it is not a singular plan. And then that plan of course has been interwoven into the greater tapestry of the Mother.

So often humans tend to think that co-creation requires work. And "work" in your terminology has a sense of burden and drudgery, responsibility and heaviness.

Whereas for us when we talk about work it is not a term that is laden with all those things because our work is our passion. Our work, as you would think of it, is our joy. So we don't really go to work.

We tend to look at one another in the esoteric sense and say, "Well, what do you want to do today?" And that is also an ingredient of Nova Earth.

Now the human capacity tends to be quite stuck in duality where you are either working or you are taking time off. And in taking time off in that limited sense, you have to divvy it up in terms of spiritual work, or relationship, or play, or staring at the wall, etc.

Whereas in truth everything is unified and everything, in terms of your concept of a day or time, is in co-creative flow.

And so often, as you know, the most brilliant insights, the most brilliant ideas, the most pleasurable undertakings come when you are, not at rest, but in the relaxed state and, yes, sometimes in sleep because, as you also know, that is a very busy time.

So you have been engaged in understanding this co-creative process because as you become more busy - and that is a given - when we say busy we do not want to imply, “preoccupied.” When you are preoccupied or distracted, you stop the flow of creation.

So it is about being present - yes, attending to whatever needs to be attended to, whether it is having a shower or buying a building - but it is not being distracted by that. You have this expression of “being in the flow.”

But in truth you (and when I say “you” I mean the human collective but particularly at the head of that parade are the lightworkers) and so you are learning more about the joy, the pleasure, the ease, the grace of being in the flow.

And being in the flow is about creation and co-creation.

*Later...*

Steve: Did you inspire in me the vision of having high standards like, “noble stewards of the Mothers abundance” and “buddhas of business”?

AAM: Yes

Steve: You said a lot more and I’ve forgotten some of it but it’s all there, right?

AAM: It is all there and it will grow. Again, this is you becoming the steward of an organization and of an undertaking of massive, massive global impact and import.

You have the concept of the high standards or what we would call the ethical integrity standards and you have some cute and very powerful terminology so we don’t want you to get caught on the titles, sweet one. They will come.

Steve: When you say, “don’t get caught on the titles,” what titles... You don’t mean like President. You’re not saying that, are you?

AAM: We are saying, don’t get stratified.

Steve: Don’t get stratified. Yes, very good.

**Footnotes**



(1) Like Sri Ramana Maharshi, for instance. I've had an acute interest lately in the books on enlightenment that I used to write *From Darkness Unto Light. A Dictionary of Enlightenment*. Is this his "esoteric leading"?

# Archangel Michael: It is Time to Co-create Together. Are You Ready?

Jan. 18, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/01/18/archangel-michael-it-is-time-to-co-create-together-are-you-ready/>



*I don't think one could ask for a fuller discussion of what the Company of Heaven looks for in the way of service and, sometimes, leadership from us than this discussion from Archangel Michael in 2015.*

---

“Transcript: Archangel Michael – On Mastery and Leadership, April 16, 2015,” at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/04/25/transcript-archangel-michael-on-mastery-and-leadership-april-16-2015/>.

---

Archangel Michael: You came in your mastery – and I am addressing all of you. You came in your mastery to this incarnation. And most of you shake your head and shy away.

Now we used to - and I am talking about, oh a decade ago - we used to tease you and say you were masters in the making. We called you the M&M's and we teased you and began, back then, planting the seed so that you would begin to get used to this whole idea of mastery.

And then you shy away and you say, “Well I am not St. Germaine, I am most certainly not Jesus Sananda. I am not St. Francis. I am not Serapis Bey or Sanat Kumara.” And your humility, which is charming and a sacred virtue, is beautiful. But in that humility, do not fall into false humility where you deny the truth of who you really are.

It is time my beloved friends, to delve deeper. Yes, you have heard about your soul mission, your ray, your colors – all of this. But you have need also as a starting point in this discussion of mastery, to unequivocally without any fear, to look in delight, at who you really are and not deny – you have been given many labels, many assignments, some are Earth keepers, you my beloved brother are a communicator...you are a warrior.

There are many in my legion of blue who are peaceful warriors, each acting in a different way; some are communicators, some travel with me in the dark of the night to the most horrendously dark places, some of you work on the home front literally and theoretically, some of you are transforming the ideas of wars between kingdoms.

Each of you has a unique piece of this puzzle, of this unfoldment of the Mother's intention. And you carry, yes, the broad spectrum of talents, but also the very particular talents that you have mastery of.

Stop hiding.

We need, yes need, our partners front and center. So often you have said to us, “Where is the company of heaven? How are they assisting us?” We are right here with you in this unfoldment, every step of the way in love. Nothing else. Yes, the side effects, the elements of love, peace, joy, passion and compassion and patience and stamina – all of these are part and particle, subatomic fibers of love of the essence of Mother.

We are right next to you. So our question is, our request is, will you step forward in the truth with us? The Mother has deigned and designated a new group, very recently as ‘guardians of the truth’, and this is a pivotal role in the unfoldment of Nova Earth: that there can be no falsehood. That my blue truth, Gabrielle’s golden truth, Maitreya’s magenta truth – all of it shines brightly.

So what does it mean to step forward in the leadership? It means courageously, with exceptional valor, not only holding the truth of who you are and standing back, but beginning – yes, with discernment, but perhaps more vociferously than you ever have – declaring what you know to be true.

SB: If this is my opportunity to jump in, Lord. First of all, let me speak for lightworkers in saying that we gladly step forward to serve in any way you require. We’d like to know from you what roles you require? And that will come, I’m not saying right here and now. But can you tell us what mastery is?

AAM: You will be surprised at the simplicity of my answer. Mastery is the acceptance, surrender, and embodiment in form of you – as design, as love.

SB: Is that by a process of emergence, breakthrough? How does that happen?

AAM: It is through the process of surrender. It is the process of elimination. It is the process of illumination into emergence. And that is where you are, most of you, right now. That is why we are saying if you are not there, do the elimination and come into emergence. We are here to help.

And through the emergence: then you have become what you have thought of as the ascended being, the mastery of your being, of who you are in that mastery, in that emergence into the truth – because there is only one truth. There’s not this truth or that truth. There’s not this love or that love.

When you emerge and stay in that frequency, in that energy, then what happens is the whole tableau: the whole realm of understanding of what you think of as enlightenment or vision or wisdom opens up so that you are not seeking elsewhere. That does not mean that the honoring of unique qualities, of the contributions that every single being has given to this become of no meaning; in fact they gain greater meaning because you truly begin to see in your mastery the fullness and the mastery of all.

SB: Can I tell you one difficulty I have in this, thinking about this whole topic, Lord?

AAM: Yes.

SB: Well, supposing we have thousands and thousands of masters and leaders. Who is there rowing the boat?

AAM: The master oarsman is rowing the boat.

SB: [laughing] Okay. So masters on the oars, masters at the helm.

AAM: Master cooks, master chefs, master caretakers, master nurturers. We are not saying, you have the expression, “All chiefs and no Indians.” That is not what we are saying. There are many, in fact the majority who have chosen to come in a service...and I mean in this sense, a practical service role. And then there are those that have chosen to be in leadership, in what you think of as a leadership role.

But part of mastery is knowing who you are and what you excel at and what makes your heart absolutely burst and sing with joy. And for some it is being in that role as oarsman, as the support, because that is what they want to do. That is the role they chose to serve the Mother.

Now, that doesn't mean that in future times they will not choose to be a leader in a future ascension. It just means that they have chosen, in this incarnation, that their mastery will be in a certain role. But to deny the role, to deny what truly is your truth, is dismissing yourself.

There are many lightworkers who say, “I do not want to be in the limelight. I do not want to be front and center. That is not what I have chosen. It is not what I desire and it most certainly is not what my heart would be singing about.”

But let us use your example of oarsmen. If the leader is not keeping the tempo for those oars to go, it is not then incumbent upon only the leader to keep the rhythm of the oarsman. If you are an oarsman and you are in your mastery, and the rhythm is off and the flow therefore is not occurring, then as master oarsman do you not raise your hand and bring this to the attention of what is considered the leader? Of course you do. And that is the importance of everyone being in the place of their selection...of their choice.

It is not a matter of trying to fit everyone in a slot and saying, “Stay there,” because in the leadership paradigm that we are talking about, in the mastery paradigm, people ebb and flow. It is not a fixed, stratified structure because the mastery of one may be needed this week and the mastery of another needed next year. And

there has need to be in the collective, in the unified field, the willingness to adjust to that ebb and flow. That is what the new community looks like.

I know that you turn to me so often, but think of it on our side; I do not do everything, of course not! Each of us has our primary role, but there are many other things that each of us attends to on behalf of the Mother and in service to the Mother, and we never hesitate to bring forth the help of others as we need it and require it because we know of our strengths and weaknesses. Only Gabrielle would never admit to a weakness.

SB: If we were in the fifth dimension, all of this would be totally known and totally natural. We would be operating in this way just continually. But I think we are probably in the fourth dimension now if I'm correct, and there are still traces of ego. There are still creations to be made, vasanas to be removed. Is there a transitional teaching that we can have that could get us to this period...developing and allowing this mastery to emerge?

AAM: Yes. Stop thinking you are less than. Now I know that sounds like a very simple teaching, and yes it relates to core issues.

Now let us back up a little. Gaia is anchored in the seventh. So you have this saying, "Fake it 'til you make it." Put your feet in the seventh dimension of Christ consciousness and love. You are most certainly in the fourth, edging in the fifth. That is why so many of you are experiencing such rapid, and in many cases tumultuous issues of change including: the memory issues, the mental fogginess issues, some of the rapid 'change in body' issues.

Stop pretending. Stop pretending because it is not even real. It is an antiquated, outmoded belief system that you are in any way, shape or form, stuck anywhere or 'less than.'

Now the transitional healing that is going on right now, this is the Mother's plan to sweep through you. Yes again, stronger than ever...and lift you up into the higher dimension. So your transitional work every time something is coming up: is letting it go, surrendering it, relinquishing it and embracing that truth of who you are.

The choice is, "Do I want to be miserable? Do I want to be less-than? Do I want to be restricted mentally, emotionally, financially, situationally, environmentally? Do I want my freedom incubated?" And all of you are crying and screaming and declaring, "No we demand our freedom."

And part of that declaration...your declaration not only the Mother's...is that you are willing to step out of the shadows, not in an ego way, not in a way, "I know the truth. I am the light. I am the savior." You have had enough of saviors upon your planet to last many, many billions of years.

Mastery, leadership is not about becoming an egomaniac. It is about becoming the shepherd. It is about becoming the gentle leader who serves his people – her people – and shows them the way. And if it is the way to the table, if it is the way to the boat, if it is the way to their heart, then this is your way, this is the choice of your divinity and your mastery.

So the lesson, the true technique is to love yourself. When you anchor in your heart, when you anchor in the seat of your soul filled with the energy of the Mother, can you say and bring forth into your being, into your consciousness, into your everyday action, "I love myself. I honor myself. I am alright.

And if I misstep, if I take that misstep for a day or a week, do I forgive myself? Do I understand that I am learning something that will help the collective, that will build my compassion, that will show me, so that I can show others where not to go? Am I brave enough to share my missteps? Do I care enough about others to share my insights...not from a directive way, but from a way of compassion and humility and incredible patience?"

Because many of you who are on planet are masters, and part of that is you have a stubborn streak a mile long, and that is because you are sticking with it. This is a stellar quality, but sometimes you are reluctant to listen to the wisdom of others, so open your hearts and love yourself.

Love every aspect of who you are and who you have been, and then dive deeper and see really the truth of who you are. And if there is any trace vasana, core issue...surrender it. Let it go, because it is not of love. It has been a very powerful defense mechanism that you no longer need. It is time to co-create together. Are you ready?

## Celestial Project Management - Part 1/2

March 18, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/18/celestial-project-management-part-12/>



*The emails that you send us with your feedback are very helpful. They help us steer the craft, so to speak.*

*Also helpful is the mirroring I - and others - get from the celestials and ascended masters that we're able to speak to. In our case that would either be in radio interviews or in personal readings, through channel Linda Dillon.*

*It's like celestial project management on a joint celestial/human partnership.*

*I've shied away from posting material that could be interpreted as self-laudatory, puffery. But I also deprive you thereby of watching an archangel work with his servant, especially in divine co-creative partnership.*

*I can tell you that the loving treatment I receive at Archangel Michael's hands keeps me going many days and weeks, when I'm bone tired. I can't wait for the time to arrive when we'll talk again.*



*This particular piece of mirroring I received really did help me get a sense of what it is I'm doing, day after day. That's all it took to revive me - a sense of where we're going.*

*I'll add to it (tomorrow) a few comments he made later in the reading in which he told me to take a break after the Reval and go on vacation, inviting readers to plumb the resources of this site - the downloadable books, the library of articles, the databases of quotes arranged topically.*

*There's a huge amount of information on this site on a variety of subjects, all relevant to what's happening right now. But it took him saying it to have me see it.*

*I got it. I am really tired. I do need a break. After the Reval....*

---

Archangel Michael: Welcome, dearest heart, brother and ally, friend, warrior of peace and warrior of love. That is who I am and that is who you are. And, yes, we step forward in the fulfilment, you on Earth, on this beloved planet called Gaia, I as your wing man, quite literally.

We are a team. We are allies and we are brothers and the truth of this comes forward more clearly for you every day.

And, yes, it is important, my friend, to enjoy and to be in the fullness of your body, in the inhabitation of this sacred space because how else do you truly enjoy the bounty, the diversity, the beauty and the wonder of Gaia?

You do it from a different perspective. But even I, in one of my most delightful undertakings, with cooperation from beloved Gaia - to paint her skies. I do it with her, in honouring of the Mother. And you in a different way are painting the Earth.

And first you are laying a foundation, a primer coat of compassion and willingness and preparation and expansion and a depth of understanding, most sublime and practical, that allows the fine tuning and the next coat and the next coat and the next coat to be applied.

And you know as practical human - no, not handyman - (1) but practical human, that you cannot apply the additional coats. (2)

Michaelangelo (3) began with the primer coat so that what he painted would adhere for hundreds of years. And of course there have been beautiful touch-ups

and refreshers but the pattern and the beauty is sustained and that is what you are doing.

So don't underestimate this preparatory phase. We know it feels at times like endurance but you've also been given many aspects and glimmers of delight of late. (4) That is helping as well.

Steve: It is.

AAM: So it is that fine balance - *refined* balance - that you are in the world and of the world and understanding what is transpiring, not only with Lightworkers, but with humanity. Because of course, that is the bulk of [our] work.

Now what happens is the Lightworker/Loveholder community are the Pathfinders, the Wayshowers and the tipping of the scale. But you cannot tip the scale and bring the collective to somewhere they don't want to go. So all of the work that is being done, both subtly and actually and practically, is helping. Understand this. (5)

*Tomorrow we hear what he recommends for me when I go on three-week vacation after the Reval. This discussion is not like anything you'd hear from an earthly boss.*

(Concluded in Part 2, tomorrow.)

### **Footnotes**

(1) He knows that I loathe being asked to be a handyman. My father would not allow me near his tools and so I never learned to work with them. I'm not attracted to the handyman role.

(2) I cannot do it all myself. I'm forced to delegate. He knows me.

(3) He knows I love Michaelangelo.

(4) Glimpse of the Natural Self, experience of the door opening up when I saw that I was love, peace, and bliss, etc.

(5) Archangel Michael in a personal reading through Linda Dillon, March 10, 2017.

## Celestial Project Management - Part 2/2

March 19, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/19/celestial-project-management-part-22/>



*What boss would say what Michael does below?*

*Who would you rather work for? A boss like this or....?*

*He's setting the new paradigm. I get to be the first person to act it out on this plane of existence. Not like I understand all of what he says from the get-go. I usually have to reflect on it, digest it, assimilate it, etc.*

*The presenting problem is that I don't know what to do when I go on three weeks vacation after the Reval. Who at that time will want to edit a newsletter? No one. We'll all be out celebrating.*

*He uses the occasion to outline the old paradigm of work that has to go and identify the new one he suggests replace it.*

Steve Beckow: What will I do with the blog when I go on vacation? I can't see anyone wanting to sit in my seat. They'll all be out vacationing or celebrating. What's your recommendation?

Archangel Michael: Part of what we are doing is setting a new paradigm. And part of that is another paradigm is being broken and we are encouraging you all - but especially you, my friend - to break this belief that work is the ultimate.

The abuse of power, manipulation, control, particularly in your Western society, which has been adopted in the East, in India, in most nations of the world, has been that if you work, work, work, if you keep your nose to the grindstone, if you simply give all you have, then you will be favoured.

Most generally people have felt that it means that you will be favoured financially and therefore that you have to earn your place.

Now what that has done is that it has kept the freedom of balance, of the Divine balance, at bay. It has kept the balance of work and play and family and spirit and staring at the wall, at bay. And it has contributed to the coffers of those who are only interested in maintaining financial control and power over others.

We want that paradigm to not even be a shadow of Nova Earth and Nova Being. So it is harmonious balance in all areas and all realms. So what you are doing is declaring in actuality a break.

Now, let us suggest (and we are speaking to the channel as well) that there is enough material on our blog to keep people busy for years so it is not that there is an absence of material to occupy their minds and their hearts and to feed as inspiration for their journeys.

And in fact, in what you are calling vacation/holidays, during this hiatus of significant shift, let us put it that way, many will be needing, and feeling somewhat forced (and I do not use that as coercion; I mean inner motivation), to re-evaluate who they are, where they are, what they're doing, by going back to what we would call, some seminal material.

And you have written this and you have certainly covered the waterfront in terms of what to do, if and when, the RV occurs.

But also the inner preparation; it will be there. So what you are doing is allowing them both internally and externally to enter the spaciousness, to do that inner work and re-evaluation.

So you take a break. It is that simple. (1)

**Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading through Linda Dillon, March 10, 2017.

## **Growing into Global Leadership**

# The Strongest of the Strong

August 1, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/08/01/the-strongest-of-the-strong/>



Time for a change, a walk in the park, so to speak.

There are many classic paths to enlightenment.

I'd like to divide them into two general types: (A) Those that involve going inward and (B) those that involve going outward.

Those that involve going inward include meditation proper, the awareness path (my chosen path), Zen, etc.

Those that involve going outward include bhakti yoga or devotion and karma yoga or service.

Devotion involves loving the Divine and getting immersed or lost in it so that separation ends. Karma yoga usually means serving the Divine and remaining present to the service.

However, there are no firm boundaries. Karma yogis can get lost in bliss and bhaktas can remain present to service.

The Company of Heaven reminds us that lightworkers have come at this present time to build Nova Earth, from the ground up. (1)

Lightholders have agreed to enter into enlightenment, which is itself service, different from what lightworkers have signed on for but service notwithstanding.

If I take myself as an example of a servant, I've said for myself that heaven can wait. I don't have to wail and moan about it. I know that heaven - the early Christian name for the Fifth Dimension, the place of "Salvation" - is there for me (and you) when my contract is done so there's no sense of urgency.

Coming back to worldly matters, we'll have help with what we do. This current Reval is not the only means by which abundance will be released to the planet. (2)

Apparently, those who prove to have integrity, compassion, and perseverance will receive greater responsibilities related to redistributing that wealth. (3)

They'll have the opportunity of being part of bringing the starving millions of the planet out of want and neglect, of giving masses of people income security, healthcare benefits, educational access, old-age security, etc.

But the real point I want to make here is that, if you choose the path of service - and you don't have to; you can rechoose at any moment - then it sets in motion another train of events regarding enlightenment.

The Divine Mother and your archangel will approach your enlightenment with your service agreement in mind. How it manifests, the degree to which you feel bliss, when it occurs are all up to them and I assert that they will take your service requirements into consideration.

My own example is educational. I've had seventh-dimensional and seventh-chakra spiritual experiences but I don't consider myself enlightened.

Why not? Because the experiences were truncated in order to (A) allow me to remain in sync with my readers, as per my service contract, and (B) not go off to the Himalayas and throw the whole thing over. The degree of my illumination was dictated by the requirements of my service contract.



Moreover, I have another service contract as a pillar. I and others like me have agreed to stay till the end and push the last stragglers onto the train. (4) Does that mean that I don't benefit from Ascension till the very last? No. I can visit but not stay. These truncated experiences were the visits.

I'm a waiter at the banquet of Ascension. (5) I can nibble on the food as we go along. But after the guests have eaten is when we waiters really get to eat. (I will never escape waiting till ... the end.)

No longing is as intense as the longing for enlightenment. But we can moderate that intensity through knowledge. If I know that I've agreed to certain service provisions that mean no enlightenment before the invited guests, my longing quiets down and I'm able to carry on.

Blossom's Federation often calls us lightworkers "the strongest of the strong." (6) To put aside the deepest longings of our soul, to serve, if I may be permitted to say it, I think you'd have to be among the strongest of the strong.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Divine Mother: I am bringing you together, I have already brought you together in this sacred circle for the transformation of Gaia, for the transformation of what it means to be Gaian, and for the fulfillment of My Plan. ("The Divine Mother ~ I Have Called You," channeled by Linda Dillon, July 15, 2019, at <https://colacademy.invisionzone.com/topic/2025-the-divine-mother~-i-have-called-you/>.)

Jesus: Each of you are the implementers of the Mother's Plan.

You have been given the insight, the understanding, the tools, the mechanisms, and the will to bring forth your plan within the Mother's Plan and they are in alignment. Your heart and mind are in the alignment of love.

Now we reignite yet again the will because this is an essential part of the missing piece. It is the will to bring into physicality that which you desire. And how do you express will? It is not through intention, it is through action. ("Jesus's Call To Action!," August 6, 2016, at <http://counciloflove.com/2016/08/jesus-says-walk-with-me-talk-with-me>.)

Archangel Michael: You are our partners. You are the implementers of Nova Earth, the physical builders of Nova Earth embodying, very beautifully, Nova Being. ... You are creating and co-creating with us Nova Earth, new Cities of Light, new centers of peace. (Archangel Michael, "Persistence, Fortitude and Valor Being," Sept. 17, 2016, channeled by Linda Dillon, Council of Love Saturday Conference Call.)

AAM: So are there new institutions to be built, that reflect love and equality, integrity, and knowing? Yes. But do not forget, you are in the full business of co-creation with us. So this is not arduous, this is not tedious, this is not difficult. (Archangel Michael on the Containment of the Cabal, July 3, 2012, at [http://the2012scenario.com/accountability/the-process-of-accountability/archangel-michael-on-the-containment-of-the-cabal/.](http://the2012scenario.com/accountability/the-process-of-accountability/archangel-michael-on-the-containment-of-the-cabal/))

(2) Archangel Michael: That is why we have also said, (this is an aside) ***there will be several waves of abundance***. So we give you the allowance and we see how you do. ("Transcript ~ Archangel Michael on the Source of Power and Authority, AHWAA, March 9, 2017," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/18/transcript-archangel-michael-on-the-source-of-power-and-authority-ahwaa-march-9-2017/>)

AAM: This plan has been an unfoldment for far too long for money to simply be washed down the drain by decisions that are not beneficial either for yourself or for others and for those who will benefit ***from the abundance programs, plural***. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon,, Aug. 6, 2013. Hereafter AAM.)

AAM: There will be other sources of funding. (AAM, Aug. 27, 2013. )

(3) AAM: Those who are in a position of stewardship, of beginning projects that lead the way to the building and the re-creation of what Nova Earth is truly about ... become the spokesbeings for many. (AAM, May 27, 2016.)

(4) Apparently I'm a pillar and a pillar waits till the end. AAM discusses that role:

AAM: Your primary role ... is that you are truly acting as a pillar. So what you have done is basically moved from the front of the line to the back of the line and you are very gently, and sometimes not so gently, nudging people along.

Of course that is the role of the pillar. ...

As [the doors] are very slowly swinging, you are nudging, nudging, nudging, making sure that everyone is within the sacred space, within the safety of their own sphere and helping them along, nudging them along. That is basically what you have been doing. (AAM, Nov. 11, 2015.)

AAM: I remind you that you are a pillar, that you [are] not [to] venture too far ahead of where people are, both individually in terms of your smaller circle but also in terms of the collective. ...

A very large quotient, shall we say, of you is living ... in the higher-dimensional realm. Then there is a part of you that is in the morass of the chaos and the lower-dimensional realm because that's where the work is. (AAM, Jan. 18, 2020.)

AAM: You will act at the end, to help many, many through. (AAM, Nov. 16, 2011.)

(4) AAM: It is very simple: Visit; don't stay. (AAM, May 6, 2013.)

(5) "Starseeds: Waiters at the Banquet of Ascension," April 28, 2016, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/04/28/starseeds-waiters-at-the-banquet-of-ascension/>

(6) YES, YOU ... EACH ONE ... YOU FELT INEBRIATED WITH JOY TO BE ONE OF THE STRONGEST OF THE STRONG. YOU COULDN'T BELIEVE YOUR LUCK TO BE ONE OF THE CHOSEN.

NOW ... WHAT YOU MUST DO ... IS RECALL THIS KNOWING. (Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, July 11, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/07/11/the-federation-of-light-via-blossom-goodchild-july-11-2020/>.)

# Every Society Needs Honest Witnesses to the Truth

Jan. 5, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/01/05/every-society-needs-honest-witnesses-to-the-truth/>



*Who will bear witness to their suffering?*

Watching the Ukrainian prosecutors' revelations about Burisma was hard for me.

I was surprised because I've listened to much, much worse from refugees fleeing countries where rape, torture, and assassination are government practices.

But it reawakened things in me that I feel passionate about - which are relevant, I think, to building Nova Earth.

People serve in various capacities in society. One of those capacities I don't think we give much thought to is people who serve as honest witnesses to the truth.

It can be as simple as filling out a medical prescription or certifying cause of death.

The people who do this work may not be called "honest witnesses to the truth," but that's the work they do, in full or in part. As I'll come to below, the problem is, our

society has allowed itself to become corrupted. And now we have fewer of this breed than a few decades ago and more of the other type.

For me an "honest witness to the truth" is a person who serves to certify or validate the truthfulness of a person or situation to someone else - the people, a government department, the press - and is herself or himself uncorrupted and committed to integrity.

As a Member of the Immigration and Refugee Board, I was responsible for bearing witness to the people of Canada - and the courts that oversaw me - that this person standing before me was in all probability (1) a Convention refugee. I bore witness to the "probable" truthfulness or lack of it in their account.

I'm in tears when I remember some of those decisions. I sag remembering the weight of them - that is, knowing that some people's lives hung in the balance. I had to get it right.

We're heading into a time when people will come forward in various capacities - judicial, administrative, medical, etc. - to bear witness to the truth of what a person is saying. (2)

Our channeled sources are saying 2021 will be a year of revelation and a marching forward of the Light.

If so, this society will need people to certify the truth and those people need to demonstrate integrity that's unquestionable.

Why does it need honest witnesses? Just think about it. With what you know about the shape of the world so far, you can surely imagine that there is a tremendous amount of work to be done.

That'll involve the handling of large sums of money, working with governments, judging who is honest and who is corrupt, developing policies and programs to deal with each type, learning how to deal with strange cultures, on and on.

In some cases, too, as with the Refugee Board, it involves hearing what no one else in society should ever have to hear. If I told you what I heard in one case (Rwanda), you'd vomit. I sat for three hours in my office afterwards, too traumatized to speak.

In others, you'd be outraged. Someone needs to hear the suffering and respond on society's behalf. Those that do risk secondary trauma on our behalf.

Someone also needs to deal with the actions of persecutors, criminals, and corrupt officials. I dealt with victims. I don't know what the costs are attached to that work.

How have we been corrupted?

Deaths which were not from Covid are being registered as from Covid; the truth of 9/11, the Afghan War, and the Iraqi War is being covered up; the extraterrestrial presence is denied; jets regularly slam into the ground without agencies or the media investigating the real causes; witnesses or potential whistleblowers are regularly assassinated; judges sentence youths to prison for a kickback; technological advances are held back; large numbers of children are tortured and sacrificed ... may I stop now?

This is my society. This is us. As within, so without.

In the process of allowing others to corrupt us, we've lost our honest witnesses. Our experts turn out to be paid by companies. Our government administrations turn out to be part of the attempt to take civil liberties away from the people. The FBI and CIA are (partly) corrupt. Government officials and elected politicians in large numbers are shown to be on the take and are "retiring" as we speak. Even our fact checkers are alleged to be corrupt.

Who is not corrupted? Who among us (and I speak particularly to lightworkers) will bear witness to the truth? (3) Only an honest witness to the truth, in my opinion, should be entrusted with governance, law enforcement, medicine, etc.

### **Footnotes**

(1) The legal test for a refugee claim is "a balance of probabilities" - probable, more likely than not. The reason for this is that refugees are fleeing their country of origin and don't have access to resources that others do, to help them prove their claim. They may have arrived without papers. Therefore the legal test is kept low. Therefore as well it draws more heavily on the adjudicator's discernment - and integrity.

(3) I'm not talking about the Absolute Truth. There are various legal standards of acceptable proof; that is, truth. I consider it part of our global culture that we have legal standards for acceptable/credible proof. And honest officers of the court. In some places, I believe we may have lost this.

## Adding Another Meaning to “World Leader”

September 17, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/09/17/adding-another-meaning-to-world-leader-2/>



I'd like to add another meaning to the term "world leader."

Right now it means someone who's leading a nation, an international body, a religion, etc.

But most of us are on social media or blogs. We don't lead nations, international bodies, etc.

But we're not only discussing world issues. We also know the impact we're having on the collective consciousness, building steam for global reformation. (1)

Does the fact that we communicate on social media mean that we can't be "world leaders"?

Of course we can. By the power vested in me as a human being, I'd like to add this new meaning to our always-changing vocabulary: "They are also world leaders who write or speak in a global manner; that is, those who write or speak to everyone, to all of humanity, to the whole world in terms all might understand."

I'm not wanting to limit the meaning of the term. Pathfinders and explorers who don't write or speak publicly are still world leaders. And I'm sure there are many other groups of people who also consider themselves that in a world that is rapidly shrinking.

\*\*\*

I don't extend the term "world leader" to those who, for instance, crave power and follow Hitler's example, proclaiming an enemy within (the Jews) and an enemy without (Bolshevism, international Jewry). The notion of "enemy" has little place, I assert, in world leadership.

I hasten to add that I'm speaking philosophically. Nothing I say applies on the battlefield under fire. I don't wish to hamper our military who are risking their lives for our freedom.

I hope our overall focus shifts from people to behavior. Moreover, I hope it shifts from groups and other units of society to the whole. I've found that my love arises, for example, whenever I conceive of humanity as a whole, not as my group, nation, or religion. We're actively building unitive consciousness by writing and speaking to the whole, rather than its parts.

\*\*\*

And now I'd like to turn to a topic of global importance, to illustrate what I'm talking about.

I'd like to draw global attention to the matter of judicial executions.

In my opinion, human-rights abuses need to end, not the lives of the people committing the crimes. (2) Yes, they deserve it. But, I'd rather not descend to their level.

I'd like to think that we honor the soul in everyone, even if the other person does not. Isn't selfless service the soul of parenting, teaching, healing, the military? Doesn't the parent, teacher, etc., often deal with ungrateful, misunderstanding people?



In an evolutionary sense, are we not like parents to the dark ones?

Unconfirmed reports are that most of the terrestrial leadership of the cabal have been in fact executed. If true and we don't stop soon, I suggest that we'll regret it later.

Somehow we need to realize that we're part of an Ascension process that is beyond historic and will be scrutinized by civilizations throughout the universe well into the future. (3)

The executions will be seen as a reflection of our primitiveness, our moral lapses and shortcomings. It'll stand forever as part of the planet's record.

Good/bad, right/wrong - soon enough we'll be beyond the dualistic thinking that has us reduce love to judgments of behavior. Love is lost in the translation.

If we want to experience the love that prevails in the higher realms, we won't do it by executing. And I'm speaking to those at a policy level.

If we truly welcome a golden age, then our greatest gift and expression of our appreciation, in my view, would be to stop all executions and honor life, even the lives of those who may not have honored it in others.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Matthew Ward offers an illustration of the other side taking the collective consciousness into account to arrive at a plan for the introduction of NESARA:

"After discussing all the intricacies, complexities and requirements involved—first and foremost that everyone's free will must be honored in accordance with Creator's edict to rulers of all the universes—the [highest universal] council came up with a plan. It had to be put into a linear timeframe for your understanding, and since it is your world, it could only be what you want it to be.

"Therefore, all aspects of the plan had to become part of the collective consciousness, that energy mass of countless thoughts, feelings and deeds that steers activity in Earth's field of potential and determines what happens in your world.

"So a major consideration was how to present the plan in a format that would start people thinking about it." ("Matthew Ward: An Account of Our Ascension Journey – Part 2/2," November 21, 2018, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/11/21/matthew-ward-two-accounts-of-our-ascension-journey-part-2-2/>.)

(1) *Download Stop the Executions!* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/01/Stop-the-Executions-2.pdf>

(2) See *Gateway to Higher Dimensionality Vol. 2: Mass, Physical Ascension into a Brand New Space* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/Gateway-to-Higher-Dimensionality-V2-R3.pdf>

(3) This kind of love: *Love Like We Never Imagined It to Be* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Love-Like-We-Never-Imagined-It-to-Be-R13.pdf>

# A World That Works for Everyone? Why, That's Simple!

June 20, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/06/20/a-world-that-works-for-everyone-why-thats-simple/>



Credit: [www.wernerhard.com](http://www.wernerhard.com)

It's been more than thirty years since Werner Erhard issued his challenge to create a world that works. He said in 1977:

"We can choose to be audacious enough to take responsibility for the entire human family. We can choose to make our love for the world be what our lives are really about.

"Each of us now has the opportunity, the privilege, to make a difference in creating a world that works for all of us. It will require courage, audacity, and heart.

"It is much more radical than a revolution – it is the beginning of a [transformation](#) in the quality of life on our planet.

"What we create together is a relationship in which our work can show up as making a difference in people's lives. I welcome the unprecedented opportunity for us to work globally on that which concerns us all as human beings.

"If not you, who?  
If not now, when?  
If not here, where?" (1)

He called the event announcing his intention to build such a world "the shot heard round the world."

Well, I can tell you, it was certainly a shot that resonated throughout my being. I wept when I heard him lay out his vision. And I was so grateful to him for having given it words.

I wondered for years how it could be done. And now here we are, doing it.

And it turns out to be easy peazy. That world that works for everyone? That's a Fifth-Dimensional world. That's exactly the world that awaits us after Ascension. You could sit back and do nothing and still arrive in such a world. It's laid on.

But what isn't laid on is how soon it happens. And what isn't laid on is whether we'll play a part in it. What isn't laid on is whether we'll recognize the opportunity it represents to grow and evolve.

Ascension happens when our vibrations reach a certain stage where we can energetically "support" such a world. It happens when our vibrations reach the stage where the largest possible number of people (some will choose not to go) ascend with us.

But we won't sit back and wait for it because for every minute we delay getting to work to create such a world, more babies die of famine, more fathers and mothers weep over their loss, more kidnapped girls suffer in sexual slavery, more women are attacked by acid-throwers or killed in honor deaths, on and on the list goes of tragedies and atrocities which we're going to address, just as soon as abundance arrives.

We are, are we not? I'm not speaking into a vacuum, am I?

I'm not just dreaming that there are a small army of lightworkers out there who, when abundance arrives, are ready to set to work with a portion of their gifting to make a difference in the world, to build the New Earth, am I?

Tell me we're not all going to buy yachts in Florida or castles in France. Tell me that some lightworkers seriously intend to build a workable world, no kidding, like "we're the ones!"

We have the opportunity to fire the shot heard round the world. We have the ability to cause a creative explosion in our world when our gifting shows everyone that there's a new marshall in town, the old order has fallen, and we, the new wealth holders, are here, not to corral wealth, not to misuse it or use it poorly, but to transform the world to planetary workability with the funds being channeled through us.

We are incorruptible. People will try to trip us up. And occasionally we'll trip ourselves up. We are human. But neither money, sex nor power (or what the Divine Mother called "control, greed and lust"), (2) will in the end have us stand down and leave our posts.

How many of us have had a dream in which we saved the world? How many of us ever, ever thought that we'd be doing it?

Well, as soon as someone shakes the tree, we're going to do just that.

Don't worry about how you look. You look outlandish. Will people talk about you behind their back? Yes, they're doing so right now. Will they will say bad things about you? Guaranteed.

Will you let that stop you?

Will you, once abundance arrives, project your vasanas onto other people? Probably. So simply watch yourself and know when you're acting from ancient wounds and incidents that happened to you when you were a child, that they have nothing to do with the poor bloke standing right there in front of you. And stop.

Example: Why do I react so badly when someone discusses a financial arrangement with me and wants deference from me in return? When I was seven, I went to a Montreal hospital with my wealthy Grandfather. He'd donated the money to add a room on to a complex and his name appeared on a plaque above the door.

A doctor kindly guided us to the room and my Grandfather argued with the doctor because the plaque was bolted to the wall. He wanted an extender put in that would have the plaque be four inches out from the wall, so more people could see it. Oh my. Can I have the Mother's cloak of invisibility please? This is my Grandfather?

I have to watch that I don't project my feelings of embarrassment and disgust onto others who demand my deference because they contributed, coming from the triggered memory of that incident.

It isn't all going to be easy. We'll lose friends in the process. We'll wonder at times why we signed on for this work.



I have a newspaper photo on my wall of a woman in Darfur, crying. Underneath is the final line from a positive Canadian refugee claim, the formula that all refugee claimants are waiting to hear: "...and I extend to you Canada's protection."

How proud I was to say those words. How proud I was of my country that had such a robust human-rights system.

That woman is my employer. She's who I work for.

You have the power to fire the shot heard round the world. Just keep getting bigger and bigger and bigger and bigger.

In fact we **are** the shot heard round the world. We **are** the world that works for everyone, in bud and blossoming. We simply need to get that intention, that commitment, that impetus out from our hearts and into the world.

*Heroes are ordinary men and women who dare to see and meet the call of a possibility bigger than themselves.  
Breakthroughs are created by such heroes, by men and women who will stand for the result  
while it is only a possibility - people who will act to make possibility real. (3)*

## Footnotes

(1) The quote "a world that works for everyone" is found here:

"Each of us has the opportunity, the privilege, to make a difference in creating a world that works for all of us." (Werner Erhard, *A World That Works*, 1980, cited at <https://www.worldthatworks.org/>.)

“Transformation does not negate what has gone before it; rather, it fulfills it. Creating the context of a world that works for everyone is not just another step forward in human history; it is the context out of which our history will begin to make sense.” (*Werner Erhard – A Shot Heard Round the World: A World that Works for Everyone* at <https://www.scribd.com/doc/143329822/Werner-Erhard-A-Shot-Heard-Round-the-World-A-World-that-Works-for-Everyone>)

See also Werner Erhard, *The Hunger Project: The End of Starvation. Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come*. San Francisco: Hunger Project, n.d., p. 3.

(2) The Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, through Linda Dillon, June 7, 2015.

(3) Werner Erhard, at <https://www.wernererhard.com/thatworks.html>.

## **A World That Works for Everyone is a Win/Win World**

April 29, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/04/29/a-world-that-works-for-everyone-is-a-winwin-world/>



"A world that works for everyone" is a win/win world. (1)

So often, when we "win" - when we get the outcome we wanted - we don't really care whether the other person wins or not. That's theirs to see to, we reason.

But that's just one thing that'll have to change if we want to build a world that works for everyone.

We now need to be concerned about whether the other person also wins.

Here are some areas in which we as a global society probably could use some improvement.

\*\*\*

(A) We ignore what I call the Rule of Four.

In any negotiation, we need to take into account:

- (1) What I want.
- (2) What I don't want.
- (3) What you want.
- (4) What you don't want.

If any of the four are pressing and not revealed or known, the negotiation is in danger of breaking down.

When it does break down, we discover that one or more of the four have not been shared, whether overlooked or withheld.

A narcissist would only be concerned with 1 and 2. A martyr would only be concerned with 3 and 4. A balanced negotiation would ensure that all four are seen to and taken care of.

For ease of reference, let's call this the notion of balanced negotiation.



\*\*\*

(B) We hold that business, trade, and commerce are zero-sum games. If I win, it has to be because you lost.

We fail to see that, even if the world were that way, which it isn't, we could still share the pains and the gains by splitting any profit and any loss. There is never any argument about an even split. When even is not equitable, then an equitable split. Let the default be 50/50.

At its essence, this perspective holds that resources are limited.

It fails to take into account the fact that things can be created. Fiat money was created out of thin air. Fractional reserves were created out of thin air.

Free energy will soon be created ... from beyond thin air, from the vacuum. It'll be free in every sense.

Most galactic societies that we know about - the folks busily showing themselves in our atmosphere in their spaceships? - exist without money because they have the power to create, as we will in the future. Their resources are unlimited because they can create what they need through the use of their own powers.

So, life is not a zero-sum game. Resources are not limited. Life is expansion, increase, unfoldment, and not at the price of another person's loss.

We create our abundance. Abundance itself is unlimited. We create less of it right now than we will later because we're still enmeshed in physical and mental density. Later we'll create whatever we need, as people do already in the afterlife, what we call the Astral Plane or Fourth Dimension.

Let's call this the notion of creative abundance. We need to integrate it into our lives and cultures.

\*\*\*

(C) We go for maximizing our profit by any means without regard to the other party's gains. We can be aggressively greedy.

Instead of that rapacious, eat-the-other-guy's-lunch behavior, we can be cooperating with our opposite number to see that both parties get what they want from our negotiation and that both parties gain.

What we aim to get from the negotiation is an equitable arrangement to share the costs and proceeds. The most equitable is a 50/50 split, but there may be reasons why that is not equitable. Nevertheless the basis of our cooperation to obtain a return on investment that neither of us could reach alone, a synergistic effect.

Maximum profit is not the be all and end all. A world that works for everyone is the end all and be all.

Let's call this the notion of equitable synergistic cooperation.

\*\*\*

(D) We ignore the other person's free will.

We approach them as if they "should" do this and "must" do that. We try to persuade the other person to do things our way, which we consider to be the best way, the best thing for the other person, good for the other person's welfare, etc. We don't respect the other person's free will and we don't take their "no" for an answer.

I regard this as the quickest way to taint a negotiation. Show the other person that you disrespect their freedom of choice, their point of view, their opinion.

All of us, I think could afford to strengthen our determination to respect the other person's free will if we're to make inroads into a world that works.

Let's call this the notion of interpersonal respect. It may just be the bedrock upon which all else rests.

\*\*\*

Elsewhere, I've called the most influential point of view in the old Third Dimension social Darwinism and business Darwinism.

It holds that nature, life, and business are red in tooth and claw. Life is a struggle for existence in which only the fittest survive. The weakest go to the wall.

The "fittest" in our society are a small elite, 1% of the total population. The rest, minus a small number destined to serve the elite, are considered "useless eaters."

The cabal had its opportunity to build its dream of world domination and that dream world crashed to the ground. There was no place to run, no place to hide when the deep underground military bunkers were, first evacuated, and then destroyed. And so it went with HAARP, nuclear weapons, and every other weapon system and hiding place left to the cabal.

All done with the least possible violence and, where necessary, in accordance with local laws and natural law.

\*\*\*

The 3D mindset called social Darwinism is grounded in a philosophical outlook called empirical materialism, that holds that only what we see, hear, feel, touch and taste is real. Sorry, Archangel Michael, you gotta go back in the closet. It was nice knowing you, Higher Self. I have to forget I ever paid you a visit, Fifth Dimension. Bliss, love, peace, you'll have to wait.

I have just reduced myself to a man totally bound and defined by what he does, thinks, and feels. Everything higher than Third-Dimensional reality is now closed to me. Mozart, stop that music. Tesla, stop making those futuristic gadgets. Michaelangelo, stop soaring into the heavens.

Drilled into acquiescence to a dumbed-down, programmed existence, all I'd know and care about would be "keeping up with the Joneses," "getting ahead," "having the American dream" - buying that house, raising those 1.8 kids, vacationing in Hawaii, and having a retirement fund put away.

The mindset these values gave rise to was numbing.

We need to be concerned about the position our negotiation leaves the other in. Service to others supersedes service to self now.

We need to take the time in any negotiation - especially at the outset - to establish relationship.

We need to see that all profits are shared equitably, without duplicity, without trickery. No hidden agendas, no scamming and manipulating.

We need to see that everything is framed so that **both** parties emerge with maximal satisfaction - so that pain and gain are both equally shared.

And I'm sure we'll arrive soon enough at other elements of a business philosophy for a world that works - win/win - for everyone.

### **Footnotes**

(1) The quote "a world that works for everyone" comes from Werner Erhard:

"Each of us has the opportunity, the privilege, to make a difference in creating a world that works for all of us." (Werner Erhard, *A World That Works*, 1980, cited at <https://www.worldthatworks.org/>.)

“Transformation does not negate what has gone before it; rather, it fulfills it. Creating the context of a world that works for everyone is not just another step forward in human history; it is the context out of which our history will begin to make sense.” (*Werner Erhard – A Shot Heard Round the World: A World that Works for Everyone* at <https://www.scribd.com/doc/143329822/Werner-Erhard-A-Shot-Heard-Round-the-World-A-World-that-Works-for-Everyone>)

See also Werner Erhard, *The Hunger Project: The End of Starvation. Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come*. San Francisco: Hunger Project, n.d., p. 3.

# The Divine Qualities of a Financial Steward and Wayshower

Jan. 9, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/01/09/the-divine-qualities-of-a-financial-steward-and-wayshower/>



Reposted from Aug. 2013.

*St. Germaine joined us on An Hour with an Angel in August 2013 and gives us his description of the qualities that he'd like to see in a steward of the Mother's wealth and a financial wayshower.*

---

Steve Beckow: In the time remaining, could you give us a discussion, a word picture, of the divine qualities that will come into play around the successful and useful handling of money, handling of prosperity?

Can you give us a picture of the person that you want to see emerge in all of us that takes this prosperity and successfully uses it in the way that the Mother, the Company of Heaven and the Council of Love have wanted it to be used?

St. Germaine: I would be pleased to, and I am honored to do so. And I am not painting a picture of an individual who does not know how to have fun, because, dear hearts, I have taught you how to have fun long ago. So, don't forget it!

SB: No, we won't!

St. G.: Purity. Purity is number one. And it is purity of intention, purity of action, purity of thought. It is a sense of selflessness with regard to the collective, but also regarding yourself. Purity is vitally important and your starting point. If you are feeling any of the whispers of the old grids, then simply let it go and return to your heart of purity.

The second is compassion — yes, even more important than grace or humility. Compassion to see the situations of your next-door neighbor, or the nation next door. To see, not with the eyes of, “Let me assume your burden,” but “Let me assist.” “Let me assist by giving you the tools that you need, that you want, that you select for your freedom journey.” So compassion is very important.

Wisdom. The ability to know, from that place of your heart consciousness, what is desirable, what is... what we would call necessary, and in what balance. You do not give what is not manageable. So you do not give somebody, for example, who has been living on food stamps — God bless them! — you do not give them a million dollars and say, “Good luck.” You give them the wisdom tools, the supports, the infrastructure for them to manage and to grow into the knowing, the wisdom of how to deal with prosperity.

Prudence. That is the balance in all things. It is the balance to know when to extend, when to stay still, and when to withdraw.

So these are the primary qualities that I would ask you to bring forth and that you already have. So let them flow like the golden river, and do not forget, my beloved ones, please, use my violet flame. Allow the torch of freedom to be held high and declare, this day and every day, your deservingness to receive and then to share, to give with your hearts.

This flow-through is going to be rapid. (1)

## Footnotes

(1) "St. Germaine: Rivers of Gold Will Flow Freely – Part 2/2," Aug. 15, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/st-germaine-rivers-of-gold-will-flow-freely-part-22/>.

I think, the flow through he's referring to is from the sources (St. Germaine Trust, Chinese elders, European Royals, etc.) to us lightworkers and out to the world.

## On Accepting Being a Wayshower

August 9, 2013

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/09/on-accepting-being-a-wayshower/>



More and more of us are going to find, whether we wish it or not, that we've signed on to be wayshowers.

For some that will come as bad news. Oh my gosh, I can't do this or think that or be seen doing the other!

Or how arrogant of me to call myself a wayshower! Who am I to say that or be that?

I've had to wrestle with the matter myself for several years and just surrendered to it recently. Others may also feel themselves in a quandary.

But we may wish to see the matter in a different light.

This planet needs people who agree to take on the inconvenience and discomfort of being wayshowers.

Here we are in August of 2013 and how many people around us have even heard of Ascension? How many believe that extraterrestrials exist or that the planet will

soon come into global abundance? None? Maybe one here and one very far over there?

So you and I, because we know that Ascension is coming, the galactics are here, NESARA will arrive and all the other wonders which we discuss together on our blogs and discussion groups - you and I are *de facto* wayshowers, whether we wish it or not.

I'm not going to remind us that we signed on for this. A sense of obligation is seldom enough to inspire a person to take up a task willingly and happily.

The only thing that has proven strong enough to inspire me to consider taking on the inconvenience of "being a wayshower" is my vision of what it is I'm trying to create, what it is I'm dedicated to.

I know that this lifetime, you and I have the opportunity before us to end starvation on the planet, sexual slavery, war, homelessness, poverty, fanaticism, corruption, inequity, the list goes on and on.

I know that this lifetime, you and I have the opportunity to create a world that works for all of us, to leave the survival of the fittest behind, and race prejudice, and gender inequality.

I know that this lifetime, you and I have the opportunity to leave behind sorrow, ignorance, and suffering of all kinds.

And by heaven, I want that. I want it so bad I can taste it.

And because I know that you and I can have that this lifetime, I'm willing to put up with the inconvenience and discomfort of actually committing to be what I've never really considered myself to be and that's a wayshower.

What's the simple definition of a wayshower for me? A person who lives according to the divine qualities consciously and willingly and is prepared to own it, discuss it, and represent it.

All else flows from that.



Some of the wayshowing that I'll do after the reveal is going to be challenging in the extreme because I'll be discussing things that could bring me circumstances in my life that most people would do anything to avoid. But I'm not going to avoid them.

I'm willing to deal with the inconvenience and discomfort that probably will arise for the greater good that is done by tearing down walls and letting go of old paradigms.

Putting people on pedestals is anathema to wayshowing. Put a person on a pedestal and it's only a question of time before you want to pull them off. For me anyways, that's the way the mind works. So if you agree to be a wayshower, it seems to go with the job that you cease putting people on pedestals - galactics, terrestrials, even archangels.

And there's much more to say but for now I want just to have broached the subject and to have issued the invitation to you to take up this challenge consciously and willingly.

Allow yourself to be a wayshower. This world needs them. This world will benefit from them. And you yourself, I'm willing to wager, will find a means of rapid expansion. Challenging ourselves in this way is definitely, in my eyes, the way to grow and the way to grow quickly.

# The Challenges of Lightworker Leadership

July 17, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/17/the-challenges-of-lightworker-leadership/>



*Credit: [cubedaze.com](http://cubedaze.com)*

I remember hearing Ram Dass long ago say that truth used to be a luxury, but now it had become a necessity.

There are lots of things that used to be luxuries which have become necessities. I saw one today.

I was doing something for another and I saw I was doing it with an ulterior motive. I had a hidden agenda.

What do we do when we see that? (1) Forget about it. (2) Feel bad and still forget about it. (3) Address it.

Both (1) and (2) occur in unconscious awareness. We get no higher than our thoughts and feelings, but we don't reach the actor, the soul, the Self. That we only do in conscious awareness.

If we're to (3) address it, there has to be someone present and willing to do that. The persona who forgets about it is not willing; the persona who feels bad and still forgets about it is not. The one who's willing is not a persona at all. Its presence is a

created act as a result of us taking a stand. Its presence results in conscious awareness. Its presence is the first tenuous, shadowy appearance of the Self.

Before I go further, I need to make an aside. In the growth movement, it was viewed as an accomplishment to be able to call ourselves on our own stuff.

Calling ourselves used to be a luxury, but I now see it rapidly becoming a necessity.

I'm in a position in my life where I'm more and more having to make tough decisions and to make them entirely on my own. I can no longer turn to this person or that and air my woes. I can no longer fish for sympathy or ask to have this cup taken from me. I'm "it."

Some months ago I saw that I was the one who had to take care of me. Now I'm also seeing that I'm the one who has to call myself on my stuff. And I'd better do it way ahead of everybody else if things are to move forward. Otherwise I'll be perennially putting out brush fires instead of self-correcting and avoiding brush fires.

It's ten times more effective to call myself on my own stuff than wait for others to do it. If people see that we're not willing to do so, but require them to call us, resentment builds.

Taking care of me and calling myself on my stuff cannot be done from a place of unconscious awareness. The minute I do either, I push myself into conscious awareness, not quite propel myself, but make it uncomfortable to do otherwise.

In the situation at hand, I called myself on my ulterior motives and hidden agenda. I asked myself what was fair to do no matter what and determined to do that.

The rise of the person willing to take responsibility for myself at this level carries with it another price in loneliness. (1) I realized that, once one determines to lead, one gives up the luxury of complaining and playing poor me. One gives up the luxury of getting others to rescue one or shelter one. When we lead, by definition, there's no one out in front of us. Now we're "it."

Engaging in complaining and asking to be rescued can be socially engaging and can result in the trading of strokes. (2) But the leader has to give these up, in the end and it can add to isolation and loneliness.

What was it Paul said? When I became a man, I had to put aside childish things?

Years ago we discussed being monarchs in our own domain. (3) The realization, appreciation, and actualization of that state of being just grows and grows.

### **Footnotes**

(1) We've discussed the loneliness of the long-distance lightworker here: "The Loneliness of the Long-Distance Lightworker," June 8, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/06/08/the-loneliness-of-the-long-distance-lightworker/>. This is the loneliness of the lightworker leader.

(2) By strokes I mean gestures laden with concern and love, which are received and leave the receiving person feeling happy and full.

(3) See "Monarchs in Our Own Domain," Aug. 5, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/08/05/monarchs-in-our-own-domain/> and "Everyone Their Own King or Queen," June 24, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/06/24/everyone-a-king-or-queen/>.

# Archangel Michael on the New Form of Leadership

June 8, 2016

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/06/08/new-form-leadership/>



*Credit: Michael D. O'Brien*

On May 27, Archangel Michael said:

"Those who are in a position of stewardship, of beginning projects that lead the way to the building and the re-creation of what Nova Earth is truly about ... [will] become the spokesbeings for many." (1)

As we look ahead to the time when lightworkers will move into leadership positions, the cabal having disappeared from the public scene, exactly what does leadership mean? What does it entail? Why are we afraid to take up a leadership role?

Archangel Michael discussed that subject in May of 2015 on *An Hour with an Angel*. I'd like to re-examine that discussion here.

If you find yourself with questions like "On whose authority do I take a leadership role?" or "What does humanity commonly seek?" this is the discussion to come to.

Archangel Michael: Previously, I have begun to speak about the new form of leadership. And I would say to thee, we use this term that you understand - and that is understood throughout many intergalactic cultures of leadership - of responsibility, of teamwork, of cohesion, of discernment, of all the divine qualities, not based on the old realm of control and authority and lust and arbitrary decision-making, but, upon the paradigm, upon the construct of sharing your talents and abilities.

Everyone, and I say this to a planet that has billions of people, each of you have brought unique capacities, talents, and abilities to create and co-create individually and collectively. And increasingly what you are going to hear us speak of is this union between — not only above and below, within and without — but the individual and the collective. You have a song: You can't have one without the other. (2) Well, this is where we truly begin to delve into this.

Leadership is assuming your responsibilities, acknowledging, accepting, embracing the wonder of who you are. And, yes, to refer to those core issues, to not allow those core issues to, in any way, interfere with the fulfillment of who you are and why you came.

We do not even need to discuss the thousands of other lifetimes that you have had if we simply look at leadership in terms of this life, this time, this time of magnificent transition, of ascension, of awakening, because, in each of these phases, the role of leadership, the meaning of leadership, has had different quantifiers.

Now you can say to me, what does leadership look like, taste like? What is it experienced as in a society that is ascended, that is based on divine qualities and equality? What does it look like when the egoic control, when the manipulation, when freedom is the watchword and people are free to step forward? When there is gender equality, racial equality, financial equality, when the structures of the old and the systems that have bound you are gone? What does it look like?

Well, sweet angels, there is still a need for people, whether you are earth-keeper or portal, wayshower or starseed, there will always be need for people, individuals, and groups, who will step forward and say, I can do that. I can take the lead because this is within the realm of my competence. I understand what is required. I am ready, willing, able, excited, interested, enthusiastic to do this. And in that, you both lead the parade and act as the shepherd. You hold the vision and you go to the back of the line to make sure that no one is left behind.

That is what leadership is. It is not assuming a primary position, because leadership is shared. It does not rest in one individual, one institution. Those times, my friends, are over.

When we speak of mastery, again we speak of the individual coming to the place of their mastery. But as you go forward as a collective, you then become an expression, a collective, a circle, a massive circle of mastery, each in your own particular chosen realms.

There is need for all of this. As I have said [previously], too often, for very legitimate [reasons], many of you, particularly who are light workers and love holders, have maintained an exceptionally low profile. And you have done so for reasons of protection, and protection in the true sense of security, fight or flight, but also protection of your psyche, of your soul, for social protection so that your family did not think you were insane.

[You have done so] so that socially you would be able to operate, or you would be able to operate within a corporate environment that frowned on such things as active spiritual quests, and, heaven forbid, a spiritual quest that was above and beyond the corporate goals.

So you have had a variety of reasons. You have played an old third-dimensional game with cause. But that cause, that rationale, has come to an end. It is not just ending. It is already over. It has ceased. Then you say, but dear Lord, we are not in Nova Earth. We are not in the Golden Times as yet.

Well, I could say two things to you: Why do you think that you are not? What is it about these times that you do not feel that you are already in your leadership position creating the Golden Age? And at the same time I will say: No, you are not quite there yet. You are in this time of transition. You are in this time of the great awakening. And is it not exciting and magnificent, and is it not at times frustrating, above and below?

But during the time of transition, which is where I would like to focus our discussion this day, it is more crucial than ever that the leadership — personal, collective — step forward and be seen. Yes, we are talking about exposure. We are talking about vulnerability, but we are also talking about liberation, about not censoring your words, your actions, your dreams, your purpose, and what you are birthing and bringing forth in the name of the Mother, in the name of the galactics and intergalactics, Gaia, and all of humanity.

It is freeing, beloveds. It is freeing to not keep that bushel basket over your head any longer. You say, Lord, I do not know if I am ready because I still have a family, neighbors, colleagues that think that my belief systems are not in accordance with the mainstream.

And I say, yes, that is correct. But how does this mainstream shift? It shifts, beloved ones, through your beliefs, through your actions, through what you are bringing forth. (3)

Steve Beckow: I think where I would first like to begin, Lord, is to get clear on what the source of our authority is. If we're going to step out and lead, usually we lead on the basis of representing something or doing it on behalf of something. What is the nature and the source of our authority for our leadership? I almost know what you are going to say, but I would like to get it on the record.

Archangel Michael: Of course you know what I am going to say, dear heart. You do it on the authority of the Divine Mother. You do it on my authority. You do it on the authority of the Company of Heaven, the Council of Love, your star family, your intergalactic brothers and sisters. But most of all, you do it on the authority of humanity. You do it on the authority of your sacred self.

Authority, in the truest meaning of the word [being the "author" of an action], is the assumption of a role and responsibility to fulfill a mission, an undertaking, whether it is of a long nature of several million years, or of a brief nature of an assignment.

But you have come from a paradigm — a very strong paradigm — of control. You have come from a system where people have said and believed: Do you have the authority to do that? Always in a challenging and somewhat negative manner: By whose authority do you act?

And for a variety of reasons, all related to liberation, freedom, and self-worth, there has been a hesitancy for human beings, individuals, to step forward and say: On my authority, on my supreme authority as a servant of the Mother that lives within, as a servant of humanity for whom I speak.

And then they will say: By whose authority do you have the right to speak for the collective?

That is where unity consciousness comes to the forefront. That is where the truth speaking — which has been very absent — where the truth speaking of what



humanity truly wants, desires, yearns for, and diligently, consistently works to create, comes to the forefront.

When you speak for humanity, what do they want? Well, you know the first thing I would say is peace. Because, unless there is peace upon the planet, the love does not have a chance to flourish in the garden. But you begin to speak with authority and responsibility - because you cannot divorce these two - it is like hope and trust, you cannot divorce them. You cannot separate them.

And you have the authority, the God-given source - whatever you choose to call the One - you have the authority to speak the truth, not some concoction of what you think, or hope humanity wants, but the truth of what you know humanity wants in a collective way. Because you all want the same thing, regardless of cultures, of politics, of religions, of institutions, of backgrounds, of socio-economics. ...

When you prod the hearts of humanity, what they want is the fulfillment of their potential and that is to be Love.

That is why there are so many mythologies, imageries, stories of what heaven is. Everyone is looking for a heaven — whether it is a place that is paved with golden streets or a place of oblivion, of sheer energy and sheer love; whether it is a place where you are reunited with those you cherish and those that you have never known, your guardian angels in form — everyone wants the same thing.

They project it to a future state not upon planet because they fear, and haven't accepted, the leadership role that they can create that heaven on Earth right now. That is the meaning of Nova Earth: It is a physical reality where ascended beings of all stripes, colors, beliefs, preferences come together to create wondrous things, whether it is an institution or a structure or a building or a family. ...

Now, what do we need in terms of co-creating with you, our beloved partners? What do we need in terms of going forth? We need each of you to declare yourselves, not in abrasive, aggressive, egoic ways. That would simply be re-anchoring the old third, and that is the last thing, above or below, that is desired.

But we need you to begin to create what you know, each and every day, in that day, in that framework, in the week, in the month, in the years ahead, what are you capable of bringing forth? What is it in your mastery that you have brought to Earth and perhaps have been ignoring out of fear or trepidation? What talent is it that you have that truly contributes? Because that is what leadership is, it is your contribution of stepping forth.

So, on whose authority do you assume this leadership role? My beloved friends, on your sovereign right as Gaians upon the planet charged with the responsibility and the joy of creating Nova Earth. (4)

### **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, May 27, 2016.

(2) Love and marriage,  
Love and marriage,  
Go together like a horse and carriage.  
This I tell you, brother.  
You can't have one without the other.

(3) "Transcript: Archangel Michael – On Mastery and Leadership Part 2," May 23, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=258317>.

(4) Loc. cit.

## Archangel Michael on Lightworker Unity

September 1, 2018

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/09/01/295697/>



*The dark have long practiced a divide-and-conquer strategy and some lightworkers have succumbed to it, along with others in society.*

*Left and right becomes libtards and rednecks as we bury ourselves deeper and deeper in conflict. In so doing, we render our initiatives powerless.*

*In 2016 Archangel Michael reminded us to cease the activism of separation and come together in collaboration. I repost that reading with him through Linda Dillon (July 22, 2016).*

---

Archangel Michael: This separation in what has been called the Lightworker/Loveholder community needs to cease. You are too few. Yes, you are mighty. Yes, you bring forth clarity.

And you have claimed the freedom to step forward, sometimes as participants, sometimes as creators, and sometimes as observers. And of course all of those three roles are exactly the same. And then while we're at it let's throw in stewardship and leadership, and being way-showers.

You have toiled. You have been persistent. You have been patient. You have been forthright.

You have studied each other upon this path of righteousness, of discovery, of adventure, of doing upon this planet of Gaia what has never been done before.

While you are mighty, while you are committed, this separation between pathways needs to be healed. I am not talking about individual situations necessarily.

While there is always room, and it is part of the glory of freedom, for different perspectives, opinions, understandings, pathways, adventures, expressions, there is only one truth. Many expressions, many ways of reaching homeward but there is only one truth.

The fiber, the substance, the essence of that truth, is the Mother. Now you know that and what it is, in its very essence, is love. It is from love, this energy, that all is created.

So when there are these separations between lightworkers that are not of love and not the expression or experience of love, then what you are doing is practising self-defeating behaviours and actions that only diminish you being in clear partnership, not only with us, but with each other.

You are our partners, our boots on the ground. You are the fulfilment of the Mother's dream and the Mother's promise. That can never be achieved by backbiting or naysaying or trying in any way to diminish the work of one another.

So yes, dear Steve, I am using you and this time to speak out and to call out to all lightworkers to unite in heart. Each of you has a very unique pathway, a very unique mission and purpose.

So for example, there are many communicators; each of you has a different expression and way of getting at it. There are many healers; each of you has a different way of going about it.

The point is, is at the start, the middle, and the finish, the way in which your mission is conducted must be of integrity and love. It must be that quest and that anchoring of peace and truth. That is Nova Being and Nova Earth.

There is room for variation within but that is the foundation and the roof. How you decorate the house is up to you. But it must be decorated in beauty, in wonder, in awe, in humility and in kindness.

So I call to all of you, to unite in purpose not only to passively receive the energies of the Mother and her legions are sending you, but as one force (and I do not mean violence), one mighty wave declaring and living, passively and actively, this truth of love.

You are the wayshowers. You are the pathfinders. You are the pillars and the portals and everything in between. When you stand in that role, when you sit or fly in that role, you are doing your mission and purpose.

You are fulfilling your plan within the Mother's plan. But when you deviate from this, and I exclude from this the clearing of core issues, which can lead you down some rabbit holes.

Let us be clear, you all proceed together as one family of Gaia, as one circle.

Repeatedly we have said there is no hierarchy. You, like we, like us, are all servants of the One. There is no pecking order. It is in equality and unity of heart and love that we proceed together.

So I ask you, I beg you, to remember this. Examine where you are standing, sitting, lying and if you have veered, if you have detoured, come back to your heart where the truth reigns. It does not need, in any way shape or form, to be public pronouncements but within your heart, course correct and begin again. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, July 22, 2016.)

# Look at the Coming World Leader

August 16, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/08/16/look-at-the-coming-world-leader/>



If you're looking for world leaders, look in the mirror.

You remember what Michael said, that lightworkers not stepping forward into world leadership roles would leave a vacuum that would be hard to fill? (1)

Non-lightworkers are usually not up to speed with what's happening or what's possible. When they try to lead under the circumstances, the process lacks vision and the outcome is nowhere near as productive or rapid.

We lightworkers will need to step up and lead.

Our star family will be landing. No, they're not looking to do it all themselves or 'take over the place.' In fact, as Michael explains:

"The Galactics have no shortage of money and so there will be some very massive projects and the funds will be made available but they will really ask for human leadership in order to be not be seen as trying to in any way assume control." (2)

The scope there will be for participation seems endless looking at things from this point forward.

We'll be trying to integrate the global about-face in economics that will have occurred. And we'll be "swept away" by a planetary heart opening, welcomed by some but not necessarily by all.

Are we in the wash cycle or the spin cycle? Or both at once?

You've seen the movie of these chaotic times. Ship's captain trying to make it to the steering wheel in a storm. That may be how it feels for a lot of people.

Only lightworkers will have a grasp on what's actually happening. Only they will know we're headed for safe harbor once the storm is over.

This storm will lead to complete freedom for the peoples of the world. And I don't mean those as hollow words. A return of peace. A return of caring for each other. A return of watching out for each other.

I knew that world in the Fifties. I just assumed everyone did. But the more I saw of the world, the more I realized that I lived in an island of sanity.

I saw that I was more fortunate than I could find words to express ... once I saw how some others lived.

Well, now the world will have means, motive, and opportunity to end poverty on Earth and create a world that works for everyone. (3)

Werner Erhard used to speak about the power of an idea whose time has come. Once the three events I mentioned above occur (the Reval, Disclosure, and a heart opening), I predict that the end of poverty on the planet will be an idea whose time has come.

And lightworkers will be leading this effort. Only they are capable of sustained focus on a goal such as Nova Earth.

Only they know the extent of who is behind this work to restore Gaia to her original glory. Archangels? Ascended masters? Galactics? Only lightworkers would understand.

And only they have a sense of the magnitude of our work together - how it ripples throughout the universe, where civilizations will follow in our footsteps towards mass, physical Ascensions, using our templates.

Look in the mirror. Look at the coming world leader.

### **Footnotes**

(1) "Lead or Leave a Vacuum," January 23, 2016, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/01/23/lead-leave-vacuum/>

(2) Archangel Michael to Kathleen Mary Willis through Linda Dillon, Nov. 13, 2012.

(3) Werner Erhard is the author of the phrase.



## Getting Bigger

June 13, 2018

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/06/13/294393/>



*Malala - Someone who got bigger*

When we begin to contemplate our bigger post-Reval roles, many of us may find ourselves in foreign situations, unknown territory, not speaking the native language (mathematics, finance, statistics).

Often the automatic response is to adjust the picture Third-Dimensionally, which to me is like adjusting it laterally. It's what one sage called "moving your Scotty Dog [from Monopoly] around the board." It just moves the pieces.

Moving some people here and others there doesn't solve the problem.

The higher-dimensional response, I'm willing to bet, is something I think of as "getting bigger."

Bigger than the fear, bigger than the situation, bigger than the cost we may pay.

We probably associate getting bigger with aggression, hostility, bullying, etc. I don't mean flexing one's muscles.

I mean the spirit getting bigger. I mean the soul taking over more of the machinery and driving it. I mean the heart leading the parade.

We all know what it feels like to get smaller - to feel more fear, anxiety, dread, etc. But many fewer of us know what it feels like to get bigger.

I can hardly describe it. Several times I've pulled a muscle and the actual experience of pulling it was like a knife going through butter.

Getting bigger is like the reverse of that. It's like a knife going through butter but something bigger is suddenly created. A bigger me exists after that operation than was there before. But it's born in the same miraculous and easy manner.

I call "bigger" into existence. I know that. But I don't know how I do it.

We don't need to examine things microscopically and understand them biochemically. We just need to be proficient in calling ourselves forth, standing forth, presencing ourselves - and then getting bigger.

Given that the roles of many of us will expand after the Reval, I think we'd benefit from adding this tool to our toolkit. How to practice getting bigger is something I'll explore because I know I'll need the skill.

Getting bigger leads to increased maturity, balance, security, patience, and compassion. (1) It feels better and allows us to bring love to the job instead of fear.

### **Footnotes**

(1) If there's no increase in those qualities, one has not gotten bigger. Time to stop and go another way.

# Expanding the Container

June 18, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/06/18/301180/>



Remaining in the center means abandoning all actions that carry me into any extreme. Good, bad, right, wrong, liberal, conservative, etc.

Up comes the fear of being merely a bland person.

Nevertheless, in the center, there isn't one "side" that's good and one side that's bad. There are no sides.

There are only people - sentient, communicative individuals, all of them struggling to live lives that matter.

What's happening for me is that a huge amount of undigested information is coming up for me to assimilate and own.

There are certain aspects of myself which I don't discuss at this time. But those aspects are operative and coming together, along with all other aspects of us as total human beings - our past lives, lives on other planets, etc.

And so it becomes necessary, while living a normal, everyday life with all of its concerns, to expand the container of what I'm receiving. I talked about this earlier as "getting bigger."

To the largest extent, that container is our beliefs about what we think is true, existing, and operative.

I have to let go of some beliefs about myself, as may you, if I'm to hold all that is presently felt to be coming into me. Or arising in me. Coming to my attention and awareness.

Or if I'm to discharge my responsibilities later on.

This era is not the same as the Sixties (freedom) or Seventies (growth). This era is about service. The matters I'm discussing here would not have gained much of an ear in the Sixties or Seventies. But in the face of the events that are soon to be upon us, they become acutely important.

If I insist on remaining the psychic size that I am, either things could become uncomfortable or I may miss out on the opportunity before me.

I like the way philosopher William James phrased it, when he was ascending from the Astral Plane (4th Dimension) to the Mental Plane (5th). He talked about his present house becoming too cramped for him and needing to move on.

"I feel myself growing out of myself in a certain fashion. My adopted characteristics are becoming too small and cramped to contain my new growth and development, and I will move on most certainly to larger psychological quarters.

"It is not only the physical body we outlive, but the psychological house we have chosen. First after death we add new rooms and suites to accommodate our greater experience, but it is soon obvious that the entire structure has had its day. We must move out of it completely." (1)

"I do not know when I will finish this composition, but I will suddenly know that I had added my last comments, written my last words as a tenant of my present psychological manse, and will then move into the larger framework of myself which I feel is being constructed." (2)

My "adopted characteristics" are also becoming too small and cramped for me. Either we're in the chrysalis, as Sri Krishna said to Narendra, (3) or I'm shedding my shell or skin, or I simply have to release any restrictions I have on myself and just get bigger.

Whichever way there is a need to go, I have to grow the container to hold all that is new and paradigm-shifting that is coming our way.

## Footnotes

(1) William James, : William James through Jane Roberts, medium, *The Afterdeath Journal of an American Philosopher: The World View of William James*. Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice-Hall, 1978, 159.

(2) James, *ibid.*, 160.

(3) "If you were a caterpillar, you would be in the cocoon or the chrysalis at the dawn [in other words, cocooning is nearly complete]. But that is ok because that is part of the birthing. This is part as you well know of the cycle. And of course, beloved, it is never going to be about losing our sweet Narendra." ("Much Lies Ahead: Personal Reading of Narendra Mishra with Sri Krishna and the Divine Mother, May 30, 2019," June 2, 2019, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/06/02/personal-reading-of-narendra-mishra-with-sri-krishna-and-the-divine-mother-may-30-2019/>.)

# Taking Back the Agenda

September 29, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/09/29/taking-back-agenda/>



It's alleged that Agenda 2030 is an Illuminati plot to create a world government and then forget about the promises in the document.

This is what I think Pope Francis meant by referring to "declarational nominalists." They make fine declarations but they do nothing about them. In fact the Illuminati would use these fine declarations as a screen behind which they work out their plan for world domination.

But you and I also know that the Illuminati will never get to that place. We can begin taking back our world now and the first thing we should take back, I think, is control of our agenda.

Nevertheless it doesn't hurt, I believe, to borrow from the best that's out there, to do that. So I'm saying to the Illuminati, we're making Agenda 2030 our own.

You had a role in expressing it. You probably intended to use it for your own ends. Now we'll take the work that's been done by well-intentional global activists and deliver on those promises. We *will* build a world that works for everyone. Even you.

Agenda 2030 gives us lightworkers the opportunity to adopt goals acceptable to us that have already gained worldwide support and so are easily recognized.

The advantage for us with our Reval money is that we don't have to talk about sources unknown to the general public if we refer to Agenda 2030. We can work according to a blueprint that society has already adopted.

So I urge financial wayshowers who are looking for arenas in which to contribute to building Nova Earth to consider these lists as an executive summary of what there is to do. If it isn't the complete list, it's a wonderful starter.

Perhaps begun funding groups who are already at work in these areas. Consult your heart to receive guidance on which groups are special interests allied with the cabal.

Or perhaps begin totally new work in fields like the provision of clean water, micro-loans or free-energy development.

I'm going to post excerpts from other sections of Agenda 2030 over the next two weeks. Today, here are its goals and targets.

[These] goals and targets will stimulate action over the next fifteen years in areas of critical importance for humanity and the planet:

### **People**

We are determined to end poverty and hunger, in all their forms and dimensions, and to ensure that all human beings can fulfil their potential in dignity and equality and in a healthy environment.

### **Planet**

We are determined to protect the planet from degradation, including through sustainable consumption and production, sustainably managing its natural resources and taking urgent action on climate change, so that it can support the needs of the present and future generations.

### **Prosperity**

We are determined to ensure that all human beings can enjoy prosperous and fulfilling lives and that economic, social and technological progress occurs in harmony with nature.

### **Peace**

We are determined to foster peaceful, just and inclusive societies which are free from fear and violence. There can be no sustainable development without peace and no peace without sustainable development.

## **Partnership**

We are determined to mobilize the means required to implement this Agenda through a revitalised Global Partnership for Sustainable Development, based on a spirit of strengthened global solidarity, focussed in particular on the needs of the poorest and most vulnerable and with the participation of all countries, all stakeholders and all people.

## **Sustainable Development Goals**

Goal 1. End poverty in all its forms everywhere

Goal 2. End hunger, achieve food security and improved nutrition and promote sustainable agriculture

Goal 3. Ensure healthy lives and promote well-being for all at all ages

Goal 4. Ensure inclusive and equitable quality education and promote lifelong learning opportunities for all

Goal 5. Achieve gender equality and empower all women and girls

Goal 6. Ensure availability and sustainable management of water and sanitation for all

Goal 7. Ensure access to affordable, reliable, sustainable and modern energy for all

Goal 8. Promote sustained, inclusive and sustainable economic growth, full and productive employment and decent work for all

Goal 9. Build resilient infrastructure, promote inclusive and sustainable industrialization and foster innovation

Goal 10. Reduce inequality within and among countries

Goal 11. Make cities and human settlements inclusive, safe, resilient and sustainable

Goal 12. Ensure sustainable consumption and production patterns



Goal 13. Take urgent action to combat climate change and its impacts\*

Goal 14. Conserve and sustainably use the oceans, seas and marine resources for sustainable development

Goal 15. Protect, restore and promote sustainable use of terrestrial ecosystems, sustainably manage forests, combat desertification, and halt and reverse land degradation and halt biodiversity loss

Goal 17. Strengthen the means of implementation and revitalize the global partnership for sustainable development (1)

### **Footnotes**

(1) "Transforming Our World: the 2030 Agenda for Sustainable Development," United Nations, at <https://sustainabledevelopment.un.org/post2015/transformingourworld>.

# Lightworkers Have Helped Cleanse the Collective Consciousness

Jan. 18, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/01/18/lightworkers-have-helped-cleanse-the-collective-consciousness/>



Again I return to our discussion of the mechanism of the collective consciousness, against the background of gripping global events.

Matthew once said that "your world could be transformed into the Golden Age in the twinkling of an eye IF that belief and vision were in the collective consciousness, but it is not and so all the changes will be a process." (1) We have a ways to go to master it.

Let's look today at the work we have done with the collective or mass consciousness.

In many channeled messages, the Company of Heaven discuss the work that we lightworkers have done to help cleanse it. That work is both internal and external: internal to our minds and external to our planetary mass consciousness.

Archangel Michael congratulates us on our internal work, purging ourselves of our old self-limiting beliefs and patterns. Our action is a contribution to the collective consciousness and prepares us to lead an evolving humanity out of their pain and suffering.

"You – the Star Seed, the brave ones who have suffered through and emerged triumphant from many dark nights of the Soul in order to purge yourselves of old self-limiting concepts and energy patterns – are now ready to step to the foreground as the vanguard of evolving humanity and the inhabitants of the Light, bright and refreshed Earth." (1)

We're encouraged to prepare by continuing to discard beliefs and habits that no longer serve us.

"You must consciously examine your beliefs and discard those which no longer serve your greatest good. You must remove yourself from the restrictions and the distortions of the collective consciousness belief patterns of the past. ...

"You must disentangle yourselves from the confinement of misplaced obligations, real or imagined restrictions, and the distorted, debilitating beliefs of the lower realms of physicality." (2)

"By doing so," he explains, "you will gradually be lifted from the stifling density of the Third- and lower Fourth- Dimensional environment." (3) Gradual so as not to overwhelm our bodies. And then we can lead others.

Heaven knows that many more of our beliefs will become antiquated the moment our star family lands. Lightworkers will undoubtedly lead in adapting to the new ways and information then.

Let's turn to the external. One external effect our work is having is it's flushing up hidden, misqualified energies in the unsuspecting wider public, according to the Team.

"We know that you have been actively doing your best for many experiences on the timeline to shift the collective consciousness and anchor a reality that is life-sustaining for all.

"We acknowledge you for your true dedication and continued service to this global process. It is that focused dedication and service that has flushed these hidden, often suppressed, misqualified energies to the surface.

"These emotional patterns and attitudes of fear, self-righteousness, prejudice and anger have always been an aspect of the human energy field,

as have a sense of lack, of unworthiness, not good enough, less than, hopelessness and helplessness.

"Now more than ever these very energy qualities are being brought to the forefront, to center stage of your current time. Most of these misqualified energies and patterns have been hidden, denied and suppressed by each and every individual. " (4)

These energies have been a part of the human consciousness since the beginning of this round of humanity, the Team asserts.

"These dense, misqualified, emotional energies are often referred to as the shadow of the individual. They have been a part of the human consciousness since the beginning of your timeline. Remember this planet is a planet of duality, of opposites. So this hologame has offered the choices of good/bad, right/wrong, love/fear, separateness/oneness, light/dark, life-sustaining/life-diminishing.

"Every earthwalker on this planet is a multidimensional being of divine consciousness, choosing to enter this timeframe and play out these emotions. You understand that everyone is empathic, sensitive and able to feel the energy fields surrounding them. However, most individuals are totally unaware that they are feeling, responding to and acting out the emotions of those around them, of the collective field." (5)

Lightworkers are helping the collective to cleanse itself of its issues, its "dense, misqualified, emotional energies."

Then it's not surprising to learn that, through lightworkers, all humanity is awakening. Or so Archangel Metatron tells us.

"You are the Light Bearers of this time. ... Your presence makes a huge difference. ... Together you are changing consciousness on the Earth by lifting the spirit of all humanity into global awareness." (6)

Global awareness, world community, true connection. Yes, we are working on that now.

As lightworkers "steadily radiate their light into the collective consciousness...", Matthew explains, "it can offer sleeping souls the 'lift' into spiritual awareness and the cellular changes they need to physically move into the Golden Age." (7)

"Humanity's progress is based primarily on your efforts," Wes Annac's sources tell us, "and so far, you've enabled the light to enter your collective consciousness in much greater ways than before and this is causing the lightening and refinement of your perception." (8)

This is all good news.

As we grow, humanity grows, Metatron explains.

"New life is occurring within the Earth as you are growing and awakening as a community of Light. The remembrance of your soul's collective consciousness through the coding within you has been fired.

"You have a deep knowing of what is possible because you experienced it in other times and in other dimensions. These are the sacred teachings encoded in the Light, and it is this that you are bringing to the planet now.

"Through you all of humanity is awakening. Through you the Earth is evolving and transcending time and space, allowing spontaneous evolution to come ever closer. It is all possible through the Light and power of the Divine Presence working through you." (9)

That's us he's talking about. That's a pretty majestic prospect.

Michael concurs with Metatron. Our united and conscious work together is making inroads in the mass consciousness, he reports.

"As you come together in unified, conscious intent with the good of all as your motivating force, you create a synergistic thought form of dynamic proportions. This is why you are now making such inroads in the mass consciousness mind set.

"As spiritual Light warriors, even though your numbers are fewer than that of the masses, you are making great progress because of your unified, empowered thoughts of love, peace, abundance and harmony for all." (10)

There's one group of lightworkers I'd like to acknowledge before leaving the subject. It's those who have taken on the mission of transmuting Earth's dark energies in that same mass consciousness.

Jesus refers to their work:

"The Lightworker public has been instrumental in transmuting the bulk of dense energy prevalent and fed in your collective consciousness, and many of you have taken personal sacrifices in allowing the dense energy of others to come through your temples and be transmuted." (11)

Thanks be to them for their invisible and taxing work.

To summarize, our personal cleansing work of completing our issues is having an effect on the collective consciousness. Our unified, empowered thoughts of love are as well. We're making inroads.

We're now "ready to step to the foreground as the vanguard of evolving humanity and the inhabitants of the Light, bright and refreshed Earth." Awake, aware, determined.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Matthew's Message, Oct. 22, 2008, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>.

(2) "Archangel Michael: The Next Level of Spiritual Awareness," channeled by Ronna Herman, April 2, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/04/02/archangel-michael-via-ronna-herman-the-next-level-of-spiritual-awareness/>.

(3) "Archangel Michael via Ronna Herman: The Next Level of Spiritual Awareness," April 2, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/04/02/archangel-michael-via-ronna-herman-the-next-level-of-spiritual-awareness/>.

(4) Loc. cit.

(5) "The Team' via Peggy Black: Transform The Shadow of the Collective," February 24, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/24/team-via-peggy-black-transform-shadow-collective/>.

(6) Loc. cit.

(7) "An Expanded Perspective from Archangel Metatron – Awakening Higher Consciousness on Earth," channeled by Shanta Gabriel, August 22, 2014 at <http://thegabrielmessages.com>.

(8) Matthew's Message, May 30, 2017.

(9) "Spiritual Guidance: Spirit is Becoming a Reality," channeled by Wes Annac, April 22, 2014, at <http://aquariusparadigm.com>.

(10) "An Expanded Perspective from Archangel Metatron – Awakening Higher Consciousness on Earth," channeled by Shanta Gabriel, August 22, 2014 at <http://thegabrielmessages.com>.

(11) "Archangel Michael: Angels of Mercy," channelled through Ronna Herman, April 1, 2014, at: <http://www.ronnastar.com/messages-aam/latest.html>.

(12) "Jeshua and the Ascended Masters: Spiritual Liberation will help you Create Heaven on Earth," channeled by Wes Annac, August 26, 2013 at <http://aquariusparadigm.com>.

## Thinking, Feeling, and Acting Globally – Part 1/2

December 23, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/23/thinking-feeling-and-acting-globally-part-1-2/>



*Credit: supportforstepdads.com.*

As you know, I trained as a cultural historian and sociologist.

In spirituality I follow awareness and love, but my research link with the world is as a student of culture.

Interestingly, the tools of the historian and the sociologist hold less and less relevance for me over time. But the notion of culture is and will become more and more relevant.

We'll soon enough be building a global culture and an understanding of culture itself is, I think, useful.

The discussion is a wee bit academic. Feel free to skip it and move on to the next article if it doesn't set your toes tapping.

Culture is what lies at the heart of all the social sciences and what will concern us later as we build Nova Earth. Let me repeat my own definition of culture.

Culture, whether conceived of as a continuum or a class of phenomena, is an organization of ideas, manifest in act and artifact, though consisting of neither, by means of which we understand our world and take purposeful action.

I encountered resistance when I proposed that definition . Most scholars in 1979 defined culture in terms of behavior or artifacts.



Why is it ideas?

The precondition for the continuance of a culture is that it be transmissible. No transmission of the ideas behind an artifact or behavior pattern and someone finding it three hundred years from now might not know what to make of it.

We have to "pass the word along"; the receiver has to "get the message." Culture must be transmitted via schools, the media, books, magazines, etc., to survive. And only ideas are capable of being transmitted.

Humans don't navigate very much by instinct; we navigate mostly by culture. And culture is taught and transmitted from one generation to the next. If we grew up without being introduced to culture, especially language, chances are we'd become, not merely an idiosyncratic child, but a basket case.

\*\*\*

I'm not as much attracted to the historical any more, but I am to the historic.

I'm amazed at my good fortune at being here covering the news at a time when extraterrestrials are landing, global poverty is about to be addressed, planetary management will change hands, Ascension will occur....

We live in historic times, as the cliché goes. Only it's a true description of our times. And I want a ringside seat.

These events are monumental, outside the normal scope of anything we're used to. Admittedly I'm no longer following accountability day by day, but I still don't want to miss out on anything historic.

(Concluded in Part 2, tomorrow.)

## Thinking, Feeling, and Acting Globally – Part 2/2

December 24, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/24/thinking-feeling-and-acting-globally-part-2-2/>



The bow is an example of a custom that could become something we do globally.

(Concluded from Part 1, yesterday.)

How is culture studied? There isn't room here to go over more than one perspective: Anthropologist Leslie White, in what was for me a ground-breaking study, (1) distinguished three ways of studying phenomena, cultural or otherwise.

- The historical/biographical/ethnographic, which is what I write on the blog; discrete events in discrete time, like a specific UFO sighting or me processing an individual vasana or core issue;
- The structural-functional, which is like a snapshot in time; the structure and its functions are removed from and frozen in time like a still photograph; and
- The evolutionary, the developmental history of a class of events through non-discrete time - the history of transportation in general, money, painting, etc.

Sometimes I give an overview, which is a snapshot in non-discrete time, a structural-functional view. I might stop the clock, or look at any and all relevant instances of, say, extraterrestrial contact or Ascension.

But usually I write in an ethnographic/biographical, often stream-of-consciousness, manner. That's partly because I'm new to subjects like Disclosure, Abundance, and Ascension. It's also because the subjects themselves are new so we don't have a widely-disseminated, widely-known literature on any of them.

Biographical studies come first; structural studies, second; and evolutionary studies, third.

Ethnographic/biographical studies yield data; structural-functional studies analyze it; evolutionary or developmental studies trace large trends. They make a movie out of the many structural-functional photographs. (2)

Following this ladder of research is how we study a phenomenon like culture. (3)

\*\*\*

We can see right now how all is chaos and mayhem outside. All appears to be in breakdown, but we're told that only the transient darkness will go; the eternal Light and Love will endure. For us that means ascend after the Time of Separation that we're either in or near.

In order to live together amicably afterwards, I predict that we'll translate the enduring qualities of Light and Love into a mutually-shared and agreeable global culture.

That's the heart of the matter for me. We're building, not a national culture, not an ethnic culture, but a planetary culture.

We'll build it out of charters, laws, norms, traditions, trends, and other society-wide agreements, disseminated by an uncorrupted media. Our test in these efforts can be no other than: Is it of love?

Those ways of being which are most successful in promoting harmony will hopefully be the ones to catch on globally; others may not have the fuel to make it.

An example would be the bow, traditional in Japan, India, and other places. Covid-19 makes a bow more attractive than a handshake now. This is an example

of how what we learn from Covid can be used for divine rather than corrupt purposes.

If it caught on globally, that would see the creation of one element in a global culture, something we all do and know. We could make that our first global convention, coming out of Covid.

I'm not talking about turning everyone into an identical robot. I'm talking about arriving at some helpful, shared ways of being, enough of them that we all feel comfortable with each other, some Gaian ways of doing things rather than eastern and western, etc.

In Fifth Dimension, none of this will be necessary. But in the meantime we're burning down city districts. We need to think, feel, and act globally now to stop this global descent into violence (knowing full well that it's destined to stop).

Maybe one decade, two decades ago, I remember thinking that the Divine Mother was putting the human race in the blender. Large numbers of people were on the move and the characters of some countries were changing. All of it seemed to be by design.

And now here we are, so interspersed that the idea of a global culture, combined with the reach of social media, suddenly becomes plausible - and possible.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Leslie White, *The Science of Culture*. Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 1969; c1949.

(2) I'm talking about structural functionalism as a point of view and not about the school known as Structural Functionalism.

(3) The data then enter my databases; it becomes formed into articles; and the articles become gathered into books. We created culture; studied it; and disseminated it, which in itself is part of the forming of the culture.

# Globally, Universally

March 15, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/03/15/globally-universally/>



The notion that we must speak as globals rather than nationals to end gender persecution is definitely in the wind. Archangel Gabrielle urged it on *An Hour with an Angel* March 13, 2014. (1)

Later Graham, Linda and I discussed what was said and decided that next week, we'd talk to Archangel Michael about acting as globals.

I said on another occasion:

"A global conversation is a chat we have as a world. A global conversation is a discussion that arises from the context of our shared characteristics. A global conversation is a conversation that speaks to our commonalities." (2)

Each time we break through to a new level of communication, there's a corresponding expansion of consciousness. (3)

In speaking globally, we accomplish numerous goals. We roll back the artificial divisions imposed on us by the powers that were. We recognize our shared interests. We promote unitive consciousness. We prepare ourselves for Ascension.

What often holds us back is what we consider to be respect for other religions, cultures, societies, nations, etc. We certainly have seen in the past ample examples of people addressing other religions and cultures and foisting their own self-serving values on them so we do know the excesses we've gone to when we pretend to address the world.

On what basis can we address the world and not fall into ethnocentrism or similar pits? The answer is to base our speaking on the divine qualities and the universal laws.

Human rights as we've conceived them so far have been a stepping stone to a global culture. But they don't go far enough. They reach the level of the individual and the family but they often don't reach the level of the soul. That's because they're founded on the paradigm of empirical materialism which doesn't recognize that we have and are a soul.

Being only materially based, human rights don't pierce as far as love and joy pierce through to, prosperity for all and unencumbered free will that does no harm.

Freedom of assembly and freedom of religion are important. But the freedom to develop as a spiritual being, the freedom to engage with a sacred partner that goes much farther than simply the right to marry the person of one's choice - it's time to move beyond simply human rights to sacred rights and divine qualities. Only action based on a knowledge of the soul goes far enough to achieve world equality.

"Because all of us are divine, we also share the divine qualities in common. We all know and recognize at some deep level the value of love, bliss, compassion, truth, wisdom, discrimination, patience, detachment and equanimity, etc. That is why those aligned with darkness have such a difficult time when faced with love and truth. At some deep place, they recognize the primacy of the divine qualities.

"Although we have different skin colors, different genders, and different cultures, we also know deeply that these differences need not divide us. Under our skin, behind our gender, and outside our culture, we're all children of God; we're all One." (4)

Oftentimes the impetus to achieve what we want awaits us having the platform from, the forum from, or the cause of which to speak. A global platform produces global citizens. A global forum invites a depth of being that isn't ordinarily available to us. A global cause calls forth a way of seeing and being that transcends all separateness and invites oneness in all ways and forms.

The existence of nations has offered a modicum of protection to some. It's been used by others to corral their populations and exploit them. There's nothing inherent in the notion of a nation-state that ensures the wellbeing of its citizens

But the human spirit is universal and acting from a global consciousness is the next step to experiencing the universal in us all. It's time to think globally, even if in most cases we must act locally. It's time to take up the perspective of oneness and act according to the divine qualities and universal laws.

"It's time now to turn our attention to what's out in our world, what does not work and never has. It's time to stop our behavior that causes pain and damage, whether to our environment, our fellow beings of light, or ourselves.

"It's time to awaken to the global nature of the human family, to shake the sleepy dust of ages from our eyes, look to the next person, and perceive our Oneness.

"It's time to turn to all our neighbors and have a global conversation for the birth of Nova Gaia, to set all unworkable things right and to put us on the path to human unity, equality, and abundance." (5)

## Footnotes

(1) Archangel Gabrielle on *An Hour with an Angel*, March 13, 2014, at [https://www.blogtalkradio.com/inlight\\_radio/2014/03/13/an-hour-with-an-angel--archangel-gabrielle-gender-inequality--part-2](https://www.blogtalkradio.com/inlight_radio/2014/03/13/an-hour-with-an-angel--archangel-gabrielle-gender-inequality--part-2).

(2) "Let Us Have a Global Conversation" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/building-nova-earth-toward-a-world-that-works-for-everyone/creating-a-global-conversation/let-us-have-a-global-conversation/>.

(3) "Having a Global Conversation" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/building-nova-earth-toward-a-world-that-works-for-everyone/creating-a-global-conversation/having-a-global-conversation/>.

(4) "Let Us Have a Global Conversation" *ibid*.

(5) *Loc. cit.*

# The Need to See Behavior Clearly and Globally

December 14, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/14/the-need-to-see-behavior-clearly-and-globally/>



## *Clarity*

There are four things that are missing for me in our contemporary political and social discussions: clear seeing, balanced expression, universal applicability, and appropriate focus.

If we're to have truth and reconciliation in society, I see it coming from us taking these four factors into consideration in our proceedings.

The people running the process will undoubtedly be aware of what I write here, but the public may not be. I'd like to raise the subject here for the public.

## **Seeing clearly**

In Kathleen's recent article, (1) she quotes Archangel Gabrielle as saying:

“So much of gender... we will not call it inequality, we will not call it disparity; let us call it what it is — hatred. Because when we use such a strong word it will evoke the emotion that has need to be brought to the surface and cleared. . .



“There is this admiration, this true love, and this jealousy at the same time. And in that there is this discordant energy that says, well, let me prove that I am stronger, that I am the master, that I am slightly better than or incredibly better than [you].” (2)

Archangel Gabrielle has just clarified the situation and, as Kathleen points out, "recognizing and naming this energy, especially jealousy, dissolves it." (3) Yes, awareness is dissolutive (my word).

Seeing the truth clearly can set us free from the immediate condition or upset. In other cases we may need to process the upset further but usually it lifts when the (whole) truth is known. (4)

All the dissonance of meme warfare and other partisan, divide-and-conquer behavior obscures the truth and only serves the purposes of those fanning - to use Gabrielle's word - hatred.

In our public discussions, we need to return to what used to be called "civil discourse," with the accent on the "civil," as in "respectful," rather than simply "public."

But, even more importantly, we need to return to discourse that valued and offered the truth in clear and unequivocal terms, respecting only the higher need, as Gandhi would point out, not to harm, but to be of loving if firm intent.

### **Expressing in balance**

Our meme war keeps getting more and more violent and hateful. Participants seem to vie with each other to see what the most feared meme of all is.

I'd say today two memes rule the Internet: "communist," if the adversary wishes to deny us access to political power and "conspiracy theorist" if they don't want anyone to hear our protest.

The louder and more extreme these viewpoints are expressed and acted upon, the better. We saw rioting and looting in America, that shows us how far some antagonists in this war may go.

We talk about peace. Peace in truth and reconciliation involves, I believe, remaining in the middle, in the center, in balance. It involves declining to swing out onto the extremes, raising the temperature, and doing that which shocks and intimidates.

Once their funding sources are removed, I expect the rioting and looting to stop. And once the election is resolved, I expect Coronavirus to disappear along with blockage of the Reval, etc.

But what just happened can only leave us sobered and reinforce the need we have to educate our citizens on the value of remaining in the middle, the center, rather than swinging out to the extremes.

### **Seeing globally**

I don't think Archangel Gabrielle ever intended us to think of hatred as the sole property of males. I think she's using the situation of gender inequality as an example of the outcome of hatred.

We have only to think of female guards at concentration camps or female Illuminati to see that males don't exclusively own hatred.

We can find many examples of whole populations supporting hatred.

One is Hitler whipping up hatred of the enemy within (the Jews) and the enemy without (the Communists), until the population was prepared to start what became a world war to rid the planet of these undesirables.

It's time we now began to think globally, to consider the problems facing humanity, and proposing worldwide solutions. We had a saying in the Sixties: "Think globally; act locally." Never was that more appropriate.

Notice if, in the face of discussions of subjects like pollution, child labor, or forced marriage, you suddenly feel lethargic. Notice if you have the thought, "Yah, but no one will ever do it."

Not now perhaps. But the ideas will be in the collective consciousness and on the Internet.

And, most of all, we'll be in motion. We'll be building momentum. It's momentum from the grassroots up that's going to stir sincere movement at the top on things.

### **Seeing behavior**

If we're to make the shift to planetary forgiveness, granted with safety issues addressed, then we first must make the shift from seeing things as some humans doing wrong to seeing things in terms of behavior that's socially acceptable and behavior that's not.

Murder is not acceptable behavior. Robbing a store is not acceptable. Driving while drunk is not acceptable. We need to end the behavior but not exterminate the perpetrator.

Obviously any system of governance or jurisprudence is subject to corruption. We see that all around us today. That doesn't mean we scrap them both and make no laws (not yet anyways).

It means we assure their restoration to integrity and take steps to preserve it.

The first step is to stop the behavior. There's more than that, really, but that's the non-negotiable starting point.

Stop making war. Stop raping women. Stop enslaving children.

Stop the behavior, globally.

I don't see a host of viable solutions at this moment, but I also don't think the time is far off when we *will* see them.

I think this is the time to begin the global discussion of universally-unacceptable behavior, in the clearest of terms - free of memes and other partisan tools.

Then frame conventions, laws, and treaties. When the time arrives, we can train - or re-train - the judiciary, police, and other public services. (5)

But we can start the discussion now.

## Footnotes

(1) Kathleen Mary Willis, "Deep Hatred and Jealousy Arising to be Let Go of," December 9, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=315516>.

(2) "Archangel Gabrielle/Gabriel: 'Dear hearts, you have done it all...,'" Council of Love, March 31, 2015, at <http://counciloflove.com/2015/03/archangel-gabriellegabriel-dear-hearts-you-have-done-it-all/>.

(3) Apparently we're in a time when we don't need to name or experience a feeling to completion. We're able to have it removed by universal law. But this is our fallback.

(4) There may be more truth to know. We may feel only partial release. There may be multiple upsets running as happened with me recently.

(5) Then reform our structures of government to get rid of the bottlenecks and chokepoints that partisanship breeds.

Watch the deep state call the thrust towards universality "communist" and me a "leftist." I'm actually a universalist in outlook and a centrist in politics.

# Our Role in Channeling Prosperity to the World

Feb. 25, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/02/25/our-role-in-channeling-prosperity-to-the-world/>



The relief from financial pressure that the Reval will bring to those who've participated in it is only a part of the equation. The other part of it is that we seem called upon to act with a high degree of personal responsibility, a higher degree than many of us may have ever considered showing in our lives to date.

To receive the abundance from the various prosperity programs is a role we volunteered to play so as to show the world the shape and value of the new ways of living. We're here to play the role of financial wayshowers just as we're here to play the role of wayshowers in many other areas of life so as to carve out the New You for humanity.

And to play this part well is important for all that follows. Financial prosperity is a first step in preparing ourselves for Ascension. It's designed to relieve us of our burdens. But it's also designed to allow us to relieve others of theirs and to carve out the shape of our new world. It's designed to have a ripple effect that creates a firm and stable foundation for all that follows.

If people simply take their prosperity and go off by themselves, the net effect will be a loss of people power rather than a gain. Yes, indeed, I'm quite sure we should take time for ourselves but then I'm also quite sure that we should regroup and begin the work that lies ahead.

I recommend that we see this as the gift of the Mother not only for ourselves but for everyone around us who also find themselves in lack and limitation.

The prosperity programs have been in the planning stages for centuries. The number of beings from Earth and beyond who've participated in bringing them to fruition is, I'm led to believe, larger than we can imagine and now here we are, about to realize the fulfilment of their plans.

We on Earth are playing our part in the overall drama as the recipients of that prosperity. That part has its intended ends and means and requires of us a level head, a balanced hand, and an open heart. There need to be more and more recipients of that prosperity and we're the channels for that eventuality.

Just as we experience gratitude for this gift of the Mother, so others will experience gratitude for gifts from us. And this wave of gratitude and the revival of a willingness to build unity and community together is in fact the engine that will push forward the work of building Nova Earth.

Thousands of years ago, Jesus asked us to do unto others as we'd like others to do unto us. Now is the time when that request has more meaning and urgency than at any other time in the years that have passed between then and now.

We might wish to respond to this event with nobility, compassion and foresight. It's an important step forward for humanity to use this new prosperity in ways that carry the planet out of the days of greed and competition and into the days of generosity and cooperation.

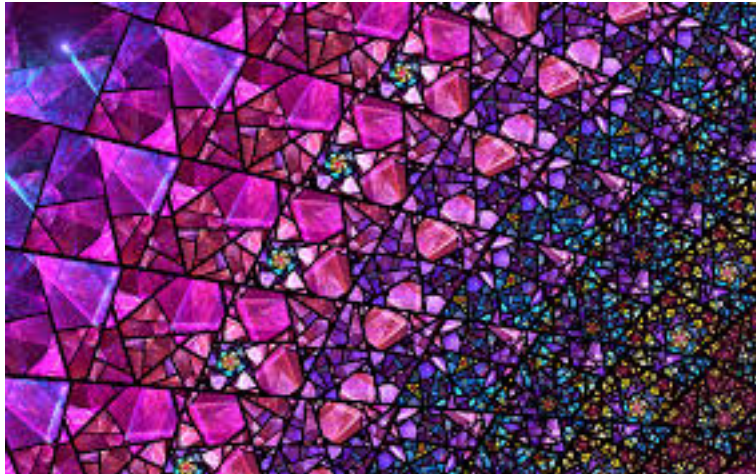
The long nightmare created by the debt-based financial system will come to an end. But the reality we awaken into requires tending and expanding if we're to create a financial system that avoids the same pitfalls that the former system built into the order of things.

It's our turn at bat and it seems to me clear and obvious that we'd want to show the magnificence of what can be created when people care.

## Task Huge, Formal Training Zero

May 16, 2016

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/05/16/task-huge-formal-training-zero/>



On my short forays into the outside world during my three weeks of painful convalescence, I got to see another side of me and another side of people.

I talked about the other side of me recently. (1)

In terms of other people, I was struck at how very separate, compartmentalized, and exploited we all seem to have become.

Everyone I met on my travels was probably working at close to minimal wages. Too few store clerks running after too many tasks. No staff in sight for assistance.

Everyone since the Eighties has been pounded with cabal nonsense about dog-eat-dog worlds, terrorists behind every bush, etc., all of it a contrivance. All of it was designed to make us afraid and draw us into ourselves for protection.

Our financial sector has been Illuminati won, dominated and run for decades. Every agency designed to protect us has a wing of itself that oppresses us - CIA, FBI, armed forces, the media, even the church. Every way to bleed the middle and working classes dry seems to have been or is being used.

Meanwhile, there are loopholes for the wealthy that would cause the jaw to drop. Witness the ability of the wealthy to write off their bills with the IRS by applying them to a monetary figure assigned to each person at birth. Never heard of it? Not surprising.

Meanwhile, too, our children these days are brought up on violent video games, action movies, crime serials, etc.

Maybe it's just me and the way I feel right now, but the people I saw seemed about as punch drunk as I can imagine anyone being before simply entering into the waters of "I Don't Care." The patient seems to need reviving.

How are we to revive those in society who've fallen into the lethargy of the exploited? How are we to get help fast enough to those at the bottom of the pyramid? How are we to dislodge those at the top?

Many of the hierarchies we've created don't work. A hierarchy based on a cult of beauty, of both genders, doesn't work. It denies to those who "don't have the look" status, access, and other important things.

The class hierarchy we've built on the basis of remuneration, professional status, racism, and other criteria doesn't work. It violates the basic law of the sanctity and equality of all life.

It isn't that some people are "useless eaters" and others are not. There are no useless eaters and there never have been. To say otherwise is to condemn ourselves to lower-dimensional ignorance.

I became aware over my time away of how much work there is to do to prepare ourselves for the next chapter after the Reval. I also "saw" (in my imagination) how much work there is to do to assist others to ascend. To build Nova Earth. To integrate all people - those from the local neighborhood and those not. There's oodles and scads of work.

I feel the need to begin addressing some very basic skills that we'll need in common if we want to make our lightwork a collaborative effort, which would be orders of magnitude more effective than operating alone. The task at hand seems



so large and none of us took a course in any of it. Where's the manual, the handbook? No manual? Oh, OK.

At the beginning of any common enterprise, there's most likely to be confusion and loss. But we can minimize it if we begin discussing some very basic matters first.

### **Footnotes**

(1) "The Value of Pain," at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=276593>

# Activating a Collective Soul-Capacity

Jul. 30, 2016

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/07/31/activating-collective-soul-capacity/>



*What will it take for us to exercise our collective will?*

What would it take for us to exercise our collective will?

What does it mean to "recover collective will"?

Everything I say here is meant to be read in spiritual terms and not in empirical-materialist terms. The empirical-materialist paradigm is too small to contain the scope of events that are happening right now.

It has no room for a God who is transcendent and void. It has no room for our star brothers and sisters. It has no room for unseen beings, etc.

And without those beings, this story cannot be told.

According to the sources I follow, the human race has been subjected to a process of dumbing down for a very long time. Since World War II alone, that process has

escalated through chemtrails, flouride poisoning, toxic vaccines, nano-implants, EMF, subliminal messages, and many other intentional strategies to dumb the population down.

Add to that the various wars that have been foisted on the world by a global group that Eisenhower called "the military-industrial complex" and others call the Illuminati. Collectively we could conceivably be traumatized.

I don't want to dwell on the past. I want to help shape the future. One of the things that has suffered over the centuries is our willingness to consider doing things collaboratively, collectively, as a global society.

In the process we lost our collective will. Use it or lose it and we lost it. How do we work that muscle? How do we develop it again?

If we restrict our attention for the moment to the actual mechanics of the process of recovery, I think the spread of the exercise of collective will would occur by the so-called hundredth-monkey effect.

Like all socially-accepted acts, once a certain number of people follow a new line of behavior, it can suddenly "take off" and spread throughout the entire group. This process was first observed in primates and called the hundredth-monkey effect.

In my view, what we need to do as lightworkers is begin to develop among ourselves, at greater and greater levels of inclusivity, our collective will. We need to exercise it, use it, study it, and promote it. Our facility with and acceptance of it, I believe, will at some point win social acceptance and rapidly spread. The intensifying energies and our rising vibrations increase my confidence that that will happen. The only question would be when.

Let's look at moments when collective will has emerged, if only for a brief moment.

The moment the horror of 9/11 registered on each of us would be one of them; the horror of the Kennedy assassination, another. The Chilean miners, Hurricane Katrina, the Haitian earthquake were other brief times when the world stood together.

At moments like those, everyone is joined in a common experience so moving and profound that it unites us for a brief moment.

It's in unifying moments like those that revolutions are born.

All of us are catapulted into the experiential level of knowing. Some of us may even have realizations.

However, if we want to act on the common unity that's forged in those moments, we can be disappointed. Those moments pass all too quickly and people go back to a level that can only be described as complacent.

If one wants to make use of those brief moments for the highest good of all, one finds it difficult or impossible. It's as if we're given fifteen minutes a year on the electron microscope. It isn't enough time to accomplish anything.

I think the planet's controllers rely on this. "It'll blow over. Just ride the storm out." We've lost our will in public affairs. Individually and collectively.

What we don't realize is that we don't have to wait for a catastrophe before we exercise our common will.

Take the example of voting. Voting as the Earth - in fair referendums, mind you; not the corrupted version served up as democracy at the moment - would be an exercise of global, collective will.

By exercising our collective will, by developing it, using it, asserting it, we pull ourselves up by our own bootstraps to the level of a society that has recovered and activated that soul-capacity.

At a future date, people born into our society won't have to struggle as we did. They'd be in touch with their will as a feature of growing up in a society where individual will is given due respect and the expression of collective will is accepted as a given.

If you asked a person how they exercise their will, they might not be able to answer you any better than if you asked them how they ride a bike. You just get the knack of it.

Getting that hundredth-monkey group of lightworkers together is the task at hand. That involves having many people who are in touch with and can exercise their will.

Then it involves organizing ourselves into councils, conferences, common efforts, and so on. Lots of work for lots of lightworkers.

If you don't feel you've made the acquaintance of your will, let me summarize the process by which I came back into contact with mine.

My loss of contact accompanied my dissociation, after being yelled at by my father inches from my face at age seven. Even after I put myself back together again, I was oblivious to the fact that I had never stumbled upon or reactivated my will. That subject was invisible. It never arose.

I came upon the subject through a process. I'm sure it was guided. It took place during a two-month convalescence from prostate surgery. I found myself irresistibly drawn to videos of the Second World War. I tried to watch other videos and none held my attention.

At the time, I was super-impressed with the way the Soviet army rose from defeat to victory. Their determination in the face of probable death had a tremendous impact on me. Moscow, Stalingrad and Kursk.... Watching accounts of them over and over again gave rise to a sense of determination in me.

I listened to Winston Churchill videos and thrilled to what he said. Again I was drawn to his bulldog determination.

By now, I was actively studying the rise of determination in me. I began to go a little nutty with it and get aggressive because I was spoiling for a fight.

That same day, I believe, I found myself noticing that I had a divided mind. I lacked singleness of purpose. There was constant chatter going on, for and against, yes and no, pro and con.

I saw that I was serving a wonderful cause and yet withholding a part of myself, grumbling and complaining. I set about really looking into single-minded determination. (1)

One day I found myself walking down the street in a determined gait. It wasn't artificial. My center of gravity dropped and I felt ... substantial.

I quieted the mind in meditation and saw what an incredible difference that made on my determination. I felt single-minded. I had never encountered it in my life, except in moments of anger when the Humpty Dumpty Man would briefly fuse.

At that point I had the realization that Humpty, having put himself together again, was just now seeing that he needed to lead himself. He needed to find his will again. He needed to get going.

My will asserted itself and I recognized what was happening. After a lifetime estranged from it, I had suddenly found my will again. I now have an ongoing, unified experience of it. Not just moments but consistent.

And I can "exercise" my will. I know where the throttle is and the brakes are.

I can also suspend it and be meek and mild when I want to, as well.

My process involved more than just intellectual knowledge. When we look at finding and activating a soul-capacity like our will, we'll need to bump our knowledge up to the experiential and realizational levels if we're to activate it. Intellectual knowledge - getting the idea of it - just won't do the trick. It hasn't the power of experience, the juice of realization.

After so many dirty tricks, assassinations, unjust wars, thievery and trickery being practised upon them, the citizenry of the world are probably traumatized. I think we have something like global PTSD.

We're going to have to recover generally and, once we've recovered, then we'll need to start over again.

It's at that point that we as a global society will need to re-develop and re-deploy a robust and compassionate collective will.

## **Footnotes**

(1) "Putting Humpty Together Again – Part 2/3," July 19, 2016, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/07/19/putting-humpty-together-part-23/>

# Strapped into the Seat I was Born to Occupy

Oct. 2, 2016

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/10/02/strapped-seat-born-occupy/>



*Credit: [pinterest.com](https://www.pinterest.com)*

Three things are coming together for me, undoubtedly in the face of the ongoing tsunami of love.

Those three things are willingness, personal responsibility, and impatience.

I'm willing to carry out my mission, in a way I never have been before. There's less wavering, much more certainty.

I'm willing to take responsibility for the state of my world, never mind simply for my participation in it.

And I'm so impatient to get going that I'll explode if I don't find some useful way of channeling my enthusiasm. (Well, I guess this *is* the way.)

I flash on Winston Churchill and how, prior to becoming Prime Minister, he had a hit-and-miss record, was considered a pest and a turncoat, and was ridiculed for warning the House of Commons of imminent danger from Germany.



*Credit: [www.express.co.uk](http://www.express.co.uk)*

And yet, when he became Prime Minister, it was as if he had been waiting for that moment the whole of his life.

Suddenly, finding himself in a post that gave him scope and space, he became a galvanizing force, rallying the British people and preparing them for what needed to be done.

He said that the Germans would have to come to the War Room and take him out bodily because he wouldn't leave until the Germans were defeated.

I put that vision out in front of me and ask myself to make it true for me as well - that, when the starting flag drops, rather than being vexed and confused, I find myself strapped into the seat I was born to occupy, all else unfolding as it should.

Let it be that folks have to come and drag me out bodily because I've found my calling.



# I Love My Mission

March 18, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/03/18/i-love-my-mission/>



If you'd have asked me a week or two ago what my mission was, I would have said that I'm a communicator.

But I now see it much more richly. I'm here to assist (and perhaps you are too) in creating a breakthrough in humanness, a breakthrough for humanity.

Of course Ascension is that breakthrough writ large. But I'm here to help to create the cultural infrastructure and contribute to the building of the New Earth.

I'm here (you may be too) to help us ease our exit from paradigms that didn't work in the past, won't work now and will never work in the future. I can name them: social darwinism, empirical materialism, capitalism, communism, the American dream, the Protestant work ethic - all the ways in which we've been manipulated to remain happy parents, eager consumers, and a docile work force.

I'm one of the luckiest people alive in that I love my mission. Whether it's expanding the meaning of humanness, or exploring the divine qualities, or promoting sacred rights, I love this work.

But my mission is the elephant in every room I enter - except I invited the elephant. And I notice that other people have their elephants in tow as well. I don't think that will change. I believe it will only grow as time moves ahead.

Archangel Michael described the new forms of relationship that will arise to take into account us mission-driven individuals:

“So [relationship] is more mission-driven than simply an ideation of what a partnership or a marriage is about. This notion — and it has been a human notion, and we could spend a great deal of time talking about how the power structures of union and marriage have evolved and shifted — but these unions do not require a set form. And that is new. It is original. It is how it is on this side. It is how it was in the very beginning.

“But there is a decision between the two souls on that form, depending on what you are working on, what you are achieving, what you are dreaming, what you are creating, how you are playing. And then the form follows the creation and the desire, rather than setting the form and then making everything fit the form. That is how you ended up with institutions that don't work. So, you aren't repeating that error. You have grown.

“And the form that these partnerships will take, or can take, by choice, will shift and morph, again depending on what you are dreaming, what you are desiring.

“But the key to this is freedom, complete liberation, and the acknowledgment, not in lip service, but on the deepest soul level, of the freedom of the person that you are joining with, the sanctity — yes, the sanctity! — of their path, of their choices, of their desires, of their decisions. So there is no push and pull. It is the ebb and flow. It is the infinity. It is the tide.” (1)

I do get that and I celebrate it. And it operates in me about as much as I imagine it'll be operating in others whose sense of mission grows.

I'm all about growth, awareness, expansion. I'm all about a lack of constraint and a maximization of freedom. I know for myself that I get crabby and scratchy if away from my mission for long and I tend to associate with others who are in the same place.

So this balancing of doing the work we came to do while still enjoying each other's company is a big part of making a success of the life I see ahead of us and ahead of me.

Many of these breakthroughs that I serve are being midwifed by the Company of Heaven. The tsunami of love, which is building, or the arrival of prosperity are two examples. Disclosure is another. These will shatter forever the narrow walls that enclose us and the binds that tie us.

I open to the breakthrough in love that's in the offing. I see the breakthrough in democracy being demanded around the world and support it. I invite a breakthrough in gender equality and am committed to it. And the same applies to breakthroughs on all other fronts known and unknown to me.

I'm committed to a widening of every definition of humanness, of every human experience, of every human capability.

At last I feel myself operating at a level that feels native to me. At last I've found my voice and don't wish to remain silent any longer, a closet servant of the Mother.

But I do need a rest. Creative explosions can be a wonderful thing. But they take copious amounts of energy and I am human. ... At least I think I am.

All of this can wait. I know what I'm doing now and that should allow me to expend my energy in a regulated manner with my eye on the future, patiently creating.

## **Footnotes**

(1) "Archangel Michael: I See You! I Love You! I Will Engage," Nov. 7, 20-13, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/spiritual-essays/the-role-of-twin-flames/archangel-michael-i-see-you-i-love-you-i-will-engage/>.

# My Divine Authority as a Sovereign Being

April 9, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/04/09/my-divine-authority-as-a-sovereign-being/>



On my divine authority as a sovereign being... Isn't that an outrageous statement to make?

In the Middle Ages, I might be burned at the stake for making it.

But isn't it spiritually correct and don't we all know it is?

Imagine a shipwrecked treasure chest that's been raised from the Caribbean.

Encrusted in shells, it doesn't look like much.

But when we dissolve the shells and restore the gold coins to their luster, the treasure shines.

Similarly "our divine authority as sovereign beings" has been under attack by people of polarized outlook since the dawn of civilization. Shell-encrusted, it's lost its luster.

Seldom has there been a time when a being's sovereignty has been honored on this planet by those assumed to be in authority. Our history is replete with war, slavery, rape, and pillage.

We find repeated patterns of false imprisonment, torture, scorched earth, mass murder. Bombing, strafing, crucifying, impoverishing, starving - what have we not done?

And we had no idea of what awaited us if the New World Order proved successful where Hitler failed. (1)

We could list the movements throughout history that have had as their object the enslavement of people - where should we start? Ramses II? Julius Caesar? Genghis Khan? Slavery in the New World? Adolf Hitler? CIA-sponsored sexual slavery and pedophilia?

We've created a vast global memory bank of rampant misery caused by our violation of the sovereignty of other beings.

So, yes, if I were to stand up, as the Mother asked, and declare my divine authority as a sovereign being, I can see how that would be reactivating, triggering to many.

Victimizers might want to continue their reign of terror. Victims may have their memories triggered.

Let's pull him down off his pedestal. Who does he think he is?

A sovereign being, descended from the Divine, as we all are.

\*\*\*

In regards to the specific portion of that authority - to build Nova Earth - the Divine Mother said on *An Hour with an Angel* recently:

"Divine authority, what does this mean? That you have stepped forward. You are authorized and empowered. And you are and will be given the wherewithal to proceed as your creator self, never simply as a minion, a puppet." (2)

If this were a spy drama, I'd say, "I'm on a mission from the Mother." Well, *I am* - as are you.

My mission derives comes from the Mother's Plan. It comes from my accepting her specific mandate to build Nova Earth:

"Build what is divinely beautiful. I give you my divine authority to do so. I will guide you. I will help you. But I entrust this to you as well. ...

"We are helping you. That gateway is open and you are being flooded and you are being assisted and you will be assisted every step of the way." (3)

Does that mean that I can take that divine authority and waste the opportunity? No, Michael already said that he will not allow it.

"This plan has been an unfoldment for far too long for money to simply be washed down the drain by decisions that are not beneficial either for yourself or for others and for those who will benefit from the abundance programs, plural." (4)

We cannot use it to simply perpetuate the use of violence and force on this planet. But of that reality, the Divine Mother said: "The old is fading away – ... trust me, it will fade away, that is a given." (5)

Meanwhile, she's given us our mandate, our marching orders:

\*\*\*

But that's only divine authority to be building foundations and dispersing funds to worthy service organizations and building Nova Earth.

You and I both know that our divine authority as sovereign beings is much broader than that. It comes from the fact that each of us is God. God wearing a mask. God encased in God. That is, Father God nestled in the heart/womb of Mother God.

We are God the Father living for a time in a body provided by God the Mother, the blend of which we call "God the Child" (formerly "God the Son"). This is the

same Trinity that Hindus worship as Brahman, Atman, and Shakti. You already know that the purpose of life is to know all Three.

That we are Mother/Father God is not only what we come to realize, but also the source of our divine authority.

Nevertheless, no one is immune from the operation of the divine laws. Even God, when God descends as an avatar, obeys the Mother's laws. (6)

My divine authority lends me no strength if what I do with it is violate the divine laws.

The Mother outlined the fate of a dictator who flies in the face of the universal laws.

"It is painful for a being that seeks power for themselves or power over another, whether it is a parent over a child, a husband over a wife, a man over an army. It matters not. The yearning [for], the exercise of control never gives the joy. The pain simply grows. And so the actions become more grotesque, larger, until the breakdown is and has [been] and will be occurring." (7)

The rest of us who do the same on a smaller scale just get smaller ourselves until we're rocking in a chair, an old coot, sputtering to ourselves, with nobody listening.

The choice we face is either own our divine authority as sovereign beings or face varying degrees of disempowerment from being a victim to being a dictator. The middle ground - the old Third Dimension - is waning or has disappeared.

There's no more hovering in the new realm. There's no more tolerating our own disempowerment. There's only forward into sovereign independence or backward into continuing chaos.

## **Footnotes**

(1) See "The Near Victory of the Dark" in [https://goldengaiadb.com/First\\_Contact](https://goldengaiadb.com/First_Contact). Need we look any further than Guantanamo? But we could - torture taxis, rendition prisons, Nazi-style experimentation, mind control, and so on.

(2) "Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA, February 23, 2017," February 28, 2017, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/>. "There are those upon your planet who wish to reclaim, reconstruct, recreate the old third and that is what they are attempting to do. But, sweet angel of love, you know and those who are the loveholders know that this simply will not occur. The old third no longer exists. It is that simple." ("Archangel Michael on Current Chaos and Joy" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/01/27/archangel-michael-current-chaos-joy/>.)

(3) Loc. cit.

(4) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Aug. 6, 2013.

(5) "Transcript ~ The Divine Mother," *ibid.*

(6) The natural law only applies in the Mother's realm of matter. The Mother is the source of the natural law.

The Father is not bound by any law. Thus she is the voice of One crying in the wilderness. She is sound, movement, action and hence the Voice. He is the Wilderness in this metaphor in that no law can apply to him.

(7) "Transcript ~ The Divine Mother," *ibid.*



# Archangel Gabrielle: The Quality of Authority

June 13, 2016

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/06/13/archangel-gabriel-quality-authority/>



*I've never read a better statement of the process of human unfoldment and the rise of a sense of personal authority as Archangel Gabriel/Gabrielle offers in Marlene Swetlishoff's 2015 channeled message.*

*As we ponder our futures, and are encouraged to act as leaders and financial wayshowers, this is another of those resources which I recommend people really ponder.*

*Now is the time to prepare.*

---

“Archangel Gabriel: The Quality of Authority,” channeled by Marlene Swetlishoff, May 28, 2015, at <https://www.therainbowscribe.com/archangelgabriel2015.htm>.

---

Through one’s embracing of the enlightening qualities of love, one becomes the central guide and authority of one’s life.

When each person opens to exercise their personal choice rather than existing on autopilot, they step into their personal authority and begin to write the story of their lives the way they want it to manifest.

Gaining personal authority requires the admittance that one is not perfect and that there are pieces of one’s behaviour that need improvement. As one lives their life, they gain maturity, experience, and common sense, which helps elevate them to a higher consciousness, understanding and wisdom.

When a person is willing to face themselves and learn from their experience, they find the enjoyment of their life and their relationships more meaningful. They become self-empowered and gain strength of character and more self determination.

They rise to the challenge of controlling their thoughts, appetites, speech, temper, and desires, and practice letting go of the habits and behaviours that no longer serve them. These practices open them to a freedom that they could not previously have imagined. It is a freedom born of being a person that one can respect and comes with the self-esteem one feels by being a person of integrity in all things.

Personal authority requires strength, willpower, and honesty, and also the desire to live one’s life with a clear conscience, which is an essential element of purity within one’s soul.

Claiming personal authority enhances one’s own gifts and talents in a remarkable way. When one becomes self-actualized and own their authority in all ways, they

feel the inner courage and determination to spend their days doing what they want to do rather than what others deem acceptable.

They peacefully embrace the costs and rewards of their choices. They often take some quiet time to contemplate and gain clarity on their values to realize that their greatest power comes from being true to one's self.

They seek and find that special something that resonates with their own being and they thrive in the pursuing and expressing of it. They love and value the feeling of peace, balance and inner happiness that comes when they are their own authority.

They avoid people and situations that tend to confuse their own sense of personal authority by keeping their priorities to their own authenticity foremost in all the decisions that they make.

They know that every answer they need is readily available from within them, that they are connected to Divine Source as is everyone around them. They believe in self, understand their strengths and focus on them.

They understand that the only thing in this world they have any control over is their own choice. They map out how and why they make those choices which fuels them with the courage to stand up for self in the world.

They feel a greater sense of stability and intimacy with their own opinions as they learn how to take accurate stock of their life. They examine all aspects of their experiences and gain newfound inner strength and agility in their evolvment.

They learn to approach their challenges from an emotionally neutral or positive frame of reference. They teach themselves about what they like and don't like and move closer to their authentic selves by pinpointing precisely what they are thinking and feeling.

They act as their own authority figure and minimize irrational worries and highlight their legitimate concerns in an evaluation process.

They have the courage to follow their inner guidance by doing what makes them happy while also remaining open to ideas from everyone around them. They always employ the approval of their own heart and learn to rely on their own counsel and take refuge in their inner teacher.

When one moves out of their head and into their heart, they hear the subtle voice of their own intuition and guidance. As they become conscious of the importance of ethical, moral, and honest behaviour, they see that it is essential to their own happiness and well being as well as for those around them.

They understand that they should love, honour, and respect themselves in all facets of their lives. They take control of their life and cultivate a happier, more fulfilled, and inspired attitude towards life, and take charge of their own destiny.

This ability to choose what they want empowers them to be the authority and author of their life, to think independently, to live their life on their own terms and to always be authentic.

They find the inner freedom to be who they really are, and begin to know what their power and authority truly is. They decide what is right and feels right for them. They decide their values, code of conduct, ethics, and morals.

They do not blindly believe everything they see or hear but carefully evaluate every situation that is presented to them. They choose with their heart what they believe in and decide what they are going to do in their life and what they are going to create.

Their values, their choices, and their thinking are the foundations of their life. They are their own divinely directed authority and the gatekeeper of their life.

When a person is true to self, people will actually like them more, because they are authentic and are doing something that others wish they could do themselves.

They are showing courage as they claim divine authority over their own lives. They are showing the possibility to others that they are also able to be true to themselves and become the divinely inspired authority in their own lives.

As I take my leave, know that in claiming your own divinely directed authority, it enables you to be, to have, and to do anything you truly want in your heart of hearts.

# **Transcript ~ Archangel Michael on the Source of Power and Authority, AHWAA**

March 18, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/18/transcript-archangel-michael-on-the-source-of-power-and-authority-ahwaa-march-9-2017/>



**Archangel Michael**

**The Source of Power and Authority**

[An Hour With An Angel](#), March 9, 2017

Linda Dillon: Channel for the Council of Love

Steve Beckow: Host, InLight Radio

Archangel Michael: Greetings! I am Michael.

Steve Beckow: Greetings, Lord.

AAM: And welcome to each and every one of you. I welcome you as Archangel of peace, warrior of love, bringer of news and whatever titles you wish to bestow upon me, I gladly accept. But, please also bestow on me the title of friend, of ally, of brother, as we go forth, yes, dear Steve, dear Linda, as you have said, in fulfillment of the Mother's plan.

Now we all know that the Mother's plan is infinite and eternal. And even as Archangel, and even if I stretch my wings and my arms to the breadth of this universe, I would not touch the edges of Her plan, of the infinite Divine plan. So when we say, and when we speak heart to heart, mind to mind, friend to friend about the fulfillment of the plan, of course we are speaking of this phase and this element and the beauty, the phenomenal beauty of the bringing forth to fruition this element, this segment of our Mother's plan.

And, yes, in order to manage and promote workability, of course we talk of the fulfillment of the Mother's plan for this planet, for this beautiful Archangel Gaia, and the fulfillment of the ascension of the human collective, and of course, everything else - all the kingdoms, anything you can conceive of because, of course, it is integrated - it is of a piece. And you bring forth the ascension of a planet. But even that part of the plan has such implications, yes, what you would think of as the domino effect, for so many planets, so many galaxies, so many races throughout the Omniverse.

Now we come this day to talk about power. But even before we get there, I want each of you, my beloveds, to consider the wonder of this life, of this incarnation, of this time in the unfoldment of the Divine plan through that exercise that you have referred to as free will, partnered with your divine authority, that you are bringing forth in form, in substance, in materiality the plan of the Mother.

Think of it. You are translating a divine dream, a divine wish into form. On this beloved planet you have had an age, which although you don't recognize it, still goes on, but you've had an age of inventors. For those who would dream and conceptualize, such as Einstein, and then that would be brought into form. And, look now how so many of Einstein's theories are being proven to be true. Well, we knew that a long time ago.

Now, think of your life, your dreams, your ideas of what your heart desires and what you know is possible because you came with that knowing. It's being brought into form, materiality. And, whether it is simply a concept such as an institution or a society, the way it functions, it is still a form. And it is a form because there are human beings acting, behaving according to the principles of the institution or the society and the belief systems they're under.

The magnitude of this, and the magnitude of our honoring of each of you in this, is beyond substantial. So, know that.

Power. With that process, what I suggest and say to you is there is only one source of power. In the true sense, yes, like Yeshua speaks of true love, now let us speak of true power. Now what is the essence of power? What is the creative force, of source, of Mother, Father, One?

Well, if you have not heard us then you have not been listening. Because repeatedly and infinitely and eternally we will always say it is love. That is the generating essence of all power. And we will talk about divine authority in this context as well. How you experience power is through a unified, even a form of sacred union. Think of it even in terms of your electricity, your grids. You plug something into the wall, or you tune in to some electronic cell tower, etc., and you key into the power. You connect to the juice that will generate whatever device you are hoping to give you satisfaction.

So it is with genuine power. This word as we have spoken of before, has been greatly abused, misused and certainly misunderstood until it has degenerated, in your language and many languages in the collective consciousness of humans, to almost a negative connotation. So, we want to resurrect this term of power because each of you, my beloved friends, are being invited to fully assume your power.

Now, it is a different expression of that for each and every one of you. But the source of what you plug in and you join and conjoin with is the same. It is the infinite. It is the love. And that is the energy, the juice that allows you to proceed and to bring into form.

Now, upon this planet, and I am not just speaking about this time, although this is some wondrous examples, but power has been regrettably used. And this is where the connotation of power as a negative has come from. Not from the purity of the

essence of Source, but from the abuse of power. And, when power is abused, it degenerates. Think of it that way. There is a degeneration into manipulation, force, control. And there is the exercise of false authority over other beings. There is the manipulation of energy and it does not matter whether it is in physicality, or emotionality or any form. It is coercion to make another align with your small self-will. I won't say free will. I will say self-will. So let us use that delineation as well.

Now, what happens when there is this abuse of power? One of the things, let us talk about the abuser, and yes we can talk about abuser from a Genghis Khan or a Hitler to a child who is manipulating simply because they want to get their own way. It is not the child that we are talking about, although we address variations on this. When there is a person, because it is primarily a human issue, that becomes an abuser of power, so often your focus has been on those who were abused, and we will get to that.

But what happens to the abuser? There is a disconnect, a fundamental disconnect from their universal soul design and, of course, from source. This is how so many false grids and paradigms grew up upon your planet.

So, think of it again in terms of the plug. And, you know if you have a plug sort of half plugged-in or a wobbly connection, you may get a flash of electricity here and there. But the full connection is lost and eventually what ends up happening is the plug simply falls out of the wall.

So the abuser, in taking that coercive action, that decision – make no mistake about it because it is a decision, it is an act of self-will – there is a disconnect from the Divine and there is a disconnect from themselves, from their own natural self. So they are becoming simply a shadow and that shadow begins to gain substance and maybe what you think of as an aspect of the self. But it is never the totality of the being. And, of course, the more the individual lives or participates in that aspect, it gains energy.

But it is all, think of this, it is all discordant energy. It is energy that is not aligned either with truth or with the truth of their being. And this is very, very sad.

It is a departure from Source. Now there are some exceptions, but it is a departure from the reason why they chose to incarnate in the first place, which was to know the joy and experience of love in form.



Now, they may claim love, but it is the ego experience and it is the ego experience which is self-explanatory where the love is reflected upon one's self rather than truly in a conjoining in a sacred partnership with another, whether it is a partner or a family or a community.

The more that disconnect, and the longer, the stronger that disconnect is in place, the more aberrant the behaviors become, the more unhappy, to put it mildly, the individual becomes even if they claim happiness or joy. Joy is off the table. So you are dealing with an individual who has assumed power through coercion, force, control, who is in a completely dysfunctional, discordant relationship not only with themselves, but with whomever they associate with, whether is partner, family, community, nation or world.

Then there are those who are subtly or actually, directly or indirectly in receipt – let us put it that way – of the abuse of control. And again, you have the range from the parent being held hostage in the supermarket to something as abhorrent as a Hitler.

Abuse of power requires agreement and acquiescence. When there is an abuse of power, again either subtly or actually, what happens particularly in the direct line of fire, the individual who is being manipulated, abused, coerced is subtly or actually agreeing or acquiescent, and they are simply different points on the same spectrum to being controlled, either because it doesn't seem to matter to them at the moment or there is an agreement because of lack of self-worth and self-love that they will allow this.

Now, I can already hear you, Steve, saying to me, “Well, a victim of rape and violence is not agreeing.” Which is absolutely correct. Yes, I can read your mind.

And that is the battle for truth. That is the battle for freedom. But let us finish the thought, because the battle is where I want to go.

But the unconscious and sometimes conscious agreement with the abuser leads eventually, and sometimes rapidly, to the establishment of a paradigm of abuse of power that is accepted. And, then the recipient of that abuse of power, whether it is a spouse or a community or a nation, then is participating consciously or subconsciously in this false paradigm that is completely disconnected from the Source and truth, from the love energy.

Now, what is happening with humanity? And, you say, “Well, dear Lord, it looks like we’re all going down the tubes rapidly.” And, of course, those of you who are feeling that are simply dismayed at what you are witnessing, at the exposure of the abuse of power, to which we are thrilled.

Because what is truly happening is there are billions of you and not all of those billions wear the hat of being called light worker or love holder, but there are billions who are not only acknowledging and witnessing and seeing and exposing the abuse of power, but very actively choosing with the free will – not the self-will – that they do not want to be, they do not choose to be within that facade, that illusion of those who are trying to create or recreate an old third.

Now, if we had had this conversation to its fullest several years ago, you would not have fully understood. And I do not mean this in a derogatory way. You would not have fully understood what I was talking about. And you would not have fully understood or agreed with me. Nevertheless it was there and it was truth. But you were in a more hopeful forward thrust mode and that was necessary to get you to this point.

Now, what is power? And let us go back to the agreement and the acquiescence because power is unification, it is conjoining, it is community, it is alignment. And it is alignment of free will with Divine will. It does not eradicate, limit or even require that you give up your decision-making power; quite the contrary. In previous conversations, we have talked about power, the assumption of the mantle of power in human form in creating Nova Earth as the assumption of stewardship, of guardianship. And that still stands. Make no mistake about that.

But, what does human power mean? Yes, of course, it means balance. But it also means, my beloved friends, that you are fully, fully plugged in, that you are fully connected. You say, “Well, Lord, I am trying. But I am waiting for Ascension. Maybe once I go through that final portal, then I’ll feel fully plugged in.”

No. That is not good enough. You have the capacity, you have the wherewithal, you have absolutely what it takes to fully align with your power, your universal self, the totality of your full design, your abilities, in divine perfection of your divine authority, with the divine authority, with the love right now.

No more delays.

In the using of power, because power when you think of it, think of how it is geared in terms of your electrical grids, etc. It is something to be utilized. It is an energy to be utilized. It is part of what you think of as your co-creative efforts. And in that there always, yes always, will be elements of agreement and acquiescence. And that is fine.

If you are a master chef and your passion, your inspiration, your power lies in creating delightful, nutritious, regenerative, restorative meals, then in your family, you may become the kitchen power. And, that is your forte' and you will enjoy when you are doing that and others support you in doing that.

Now, some of your family may acquiesce because they have absolutely no interest in going anywhere near the kitchen. So to them it is a non-issue and you will hear them say, "Go for it, and I am so happy you are." And that level of acquiescence is perfect. Divinely perfect.

Then there are those in your family who will be in agreement: "Well yes, I am not particularly fond, it is not my forte' or my first passion to be the cook or the chef, so you go ahead and be the chef because that is who you are." And, then there is an attachment to that. Stop!

Now and then I would like to participate or even be in charge of the kitchen or a meal. And that is the cooperation because, of course, as the chef, you are saying, "This is my passion, but that does not mean I always want to be tethered to the kitchen, because I may wish to go to an art class. I may wish to join Michael and paint the sky." So there is that level, and I am using the simplest example, of cooperation.

So, there are those that "go ahead and do what you want because that is not in my purview of interest" and then there are those who want to be on the periphery. And, then there will be those who say, "Well, I want to participate more fully because I want to learn how to cook. I am not sure if that's my passion, but I would like to participate." And so it is in power.

So, dearest Steve, for example, you are a writer, you are a communicator, this is the essence of who you are. This is the essence of what I would term your power, your passion, your contribution, your talent, and the choices that you are making with your free will.

Now, I am not asking you to go and be a landscaper, because that is not your passion. Now, there are others, and others that are listening right now, whose passion is to go and get their hands in the dirt and talk to the trees and dance with the elementals. And that is fine. What is key in this is the true connection to power. It is that alignment and it is the exercise of free will choice, not in authoritarian, coercive ways, but in absolute cooperation of the highest realm of love, of loving actions, of loving energies. Because the love is the energy that is going to help you create, whether it is a cake or a garden or a nation, that is what is going to create what works for everyone.

If the love, the cooperation, unity, consideration, empathy, compassion is not present, then it is not of love and it certainly is not of power. Because it is not of the Mother, it is simply of human design. And, as history has shown you again and again, that human design has been extremely faulty.

Now, with that food for thought, where do you wish to begin?

SB: Thank you, Lord. You've made a lot of points, but you're not just talking about Hitler and Genghis Khan, you're also talking about me. It's just a question of how far you want to take things, right? The same attempts to force my will on others through my words or energy or attitudes, it's the same, right? It's just on a very much smaller scale.

AAM: That is correct. And I am glad you have brought me to my next point.

SB: Okay. (Laughter) Now that's Divine co-creative partnership!

AAM: That is correct! Now, in the gentlest way I say this, there is not a one of you that has not, at some juncture, practiced an abuse of power. And, that is a good thing insofar as you know exactly – be honest with yourselves – you know exactly what it looks and feels and tastes like. And you have been the recipient of, can we call it, these minor abuses of power.

So there is subtle manipulation that goes on in human interaction. And, it is part of what you would think of as egoic behavior rather than heart-conscious behavior. And what we've witnessed beloveds is that there is less and less of this because you are becoming more conscious, not only are you becoming more conscious of

when you are doing this, you are becoming more uncomfortable with when you are doing this because you know what you are doing.

Now, sometimes you just say, “But, I really want my own way.” Not trusting, but if you were to express that in positive ways, in ways that admit you’re human, that you would get your own way anyway. So, there is still this level in many hearts, well, in many egos that are still at that level of the manipulative child.

Do I come this day to blame or shame or bring guilt to you? No. That is not of love. But I do bring your attention to it because when you behave that way, what you are doing, sweet angels, is pulling that plug. You are pulling that plug, not completely, but making it wobbly, from your own universal soul design and from the source. So, think of it. You are disconnecting, yes, from Mother/Father One. But you are also disconnecting from your beloved self. And the difficulty of this is when you are in that system, it means you cannot think of this. It is not possible to have a full heart connection with another being, not with a human being, not with your guides, not with your Archangel. Oh, we will talk to you. Make no doubt about it. But you won’t feel the full impact of our love. And that is sad.

Even in the animal kingdom – and let us even make it more specific with a dog, and you all know that dogs are among the most faithful, loyal, and they are used to being adherent. And even with dogs, when you are in that disconnect, you cannot fully connect, and that is pathetic, because that, in a conscious being, in a conscious light worker, love holder is pathetic. Because you know better. You have already been. And when I say you, I mean the light worker collective, the love holder collective, the billions that I have talked about that don’t even know those terms are flying back and forth through that ascension portal. You are on this side because what you are doing is waiting for the collective, but you are also already creating Nova Earth and Nova being.

So what you are doing is you are fine tuning some of your behaviors. You are bringing to the conscious forefront of both your mind and your heart that you choose not to reinforce a paradigm of abuse of power. Because when you do those scenic detours, those various little exercises in manipulation, what you are also doing is you are paying homage, you are agreeing with that abuse of power paradigm and that is not the truth of your heart of who you are. So more and more you are saying, ‘No.’

Now, I want to be clear. There is a difference and I want this to be known very much, between acting in a manipulative way and writing or channeling or speaking or having a cup of coffee and conversation that is from your heart. This is why we have taken the trouble and your star family has been teaching you about the various forms of language.

Now you are not trying, in writing, to manipulate. It is not errant behavior to state your case. When you write, when you speak, when you behave from the framework, the truth of your genuine understanding, when you have done your work, dear hearts, of digging and removing the debris, which you are doing marvelously, when you speak from that place, then what you are doing is not trying to manipulate. You are not trying to coerce others into your point of view. You are leaving that doorway wide open because you are speaking with Saedor for a lively conversation. You are saying, “This is what I think. This is how I feel. This is what I believe.” And then you are saying, “But you may have something to add to this understanding. You may have something to build and to expand this, not just for me but for all of us.”

So, it is an open conversation. In the abuse of power it is a closed conversation. It is, “this is the way it is. This is how you are to behave. This is what you have need to adhere to and I don’t want any back talk.” That is not of love. But, in a loving conversation, what is happening is that door is open. So where the conversation is closed – and there are far too many people in various nations who are afraid, yes, and I do not mean afraid in terms of wilderness issues, I mean afraid for their lives, afraid for their freedom to express that.

The But, what you are doing, and this is one of the reasons why I am asking to talk about this this day, when you are throwing that door open and you are saying, “This is the conversation, this is what I believe, this is what I feel. What do you have to add?” And we have seen some very interesting additions. Not all is truth. That does not matter because that will be culled out like a weed in a garden and it will be done gently and kindly and with a great deal of humor.

But, what you do when you open that conversation, when you are laying down that new grid of power, authority, of stewardship, is you are saying, “Come over here because we are wide open to building together. That this is collegial, this is cooperative. We are unified and we have a goal, and our goal is bringing into form

the love that the Mother shows us, shares with us, that is in our very DNA.” We have talked about diverging pathways and that you are forging a new pathway and you are saying to the collective, “Look come over here.” Well, this new framework of power is part of that. Do you understand what I say?

SB: Well, I do. But, I have to admit that I am still having trouble thinking of situations like being the head of a company, say, and having a mission, having a vision and getting the manifestation of that vision to happen, and having, not chains of command exactly, but reporting relationships, let’s use that business phrase. How to do it without lapsing into giving commands or abuse of power? I still don’t understand how that will work after the abundance starts to flow and light workers are disbursing funds. I still don’t know how it’s going to work, this balance between command or getting something done or asking people to do things and free will.

AAM: It is leadership.

SB: Could you talk a bit about that?

AAM: I would be pleased to. Now you heard me, and I am but one Archangel in a legion of servants to the Mother. So we know what it is to have a boss. And nothing that I would do would ever be contrary to the Mother’s dream. Because that is all I desire. That is all I align to.

And I have legions, my legion of blue as you well know, my friend. Think of it in this way. All true leaders, all true stewards formulate a team. That concept, that structure was not formulated on abuse of power. Was it hijacked and manipulated and bastardized? Yes. But think of it in this way. As the head of the corporation, you must have a team. No individual is responsible for the creation or co-creation of Nova Earth. How many times do we have to say to you that we are not a hierarchy; we work cooperatively.

Now, does that mean that no one takes the lead? Of course not. The person who is best suited for that role takes the lead in that spectrum. There needs to be structure; otherwise all you have is chaos. And, you’ve seen enough of that. And, I’m not even talking about sixth-dimensional chaos. You will just simply have mayhem.

So you don't take someone who is absolutely not only having managerial qualities, but is brilliant in it, and put them in charge of personnel. The IT person knows nothing about providing insurance and health care. So you bring forward a team and that team has to be cohesive and in alignment with what you have termed your mission and purpose. The structure, the belief system of why the company, the institution, the project exists. If they are not, then that is not a good fit.

Now, will there be a discussion? When there is a CEO today, let us use today, and that CEO goes on vacation or on hiatus on a well-earned rest for months, what happens? That person who wants to try out cooking in the kitchen gets to try it on and to expand it and to learn and to grow and to be supported by the team, because in the moment, that is the best person to be in that position. And, eventually that person may realize they love doing that. So they may go off and start their own corporation. And that is alright because what they are doing is they are carrying the values, the vision, the mission into another realm and another realm and another realm.

You have an abhorrence, dear Steve, of being seen as controlling.

SB: Even while I do try to control.

AAM: That is correct. So you see the conflict there. It is not so much controlling as actively seeking cooperation. The fear of control and the desire to control comes from the subtle fear that people do not want to go forward in the direction, the same direction, or in the same realm that you do. And, what we are suggesting to you in this new paradigm is that they do.

So there is old fear that there is an abuser knocking at the door and you better be vigilant and control the situation so they don't get access is not true. So you are letting that go and what you are doing is you are seeking out new ways, heart ways of being in friendship, of being in business, of being in projects, of being in family, because that old paradigm is gone.

Now, you are seeing some rigorous attempts at resurrection, but you are not participating in that. And, I strongly encourage you, control and the need to control is simply based on the fear that you will be overridden and abused yourself. And this comes from either past lives or being controlled as a child. Let it go.



SB: Well, I confess that I have the fear that I will have a vision, one that my colleagues won't want, say, and that it'll start to wobble and people won't subscribe to it and I'll be pulling out my hair. So, that's the kind of scenario I'm wrestling with in my worried mind.

AAM: So let us go back into the vision. Why would those beings, who wish to share in that construction and the bringing into material a vision that appeals to them, try to undermine that vision? Well, the truth would be that they would come with their, how you would phrase it, with their own agendas, or their issues of lack of self-sufficiency or self-worth, self-love. And, therefore, there would be what we would call those scenic detours.

Now, this is one of the reasons we have said to all of you, don't rush, please. Breathe. But also in the culture of a project, a company, an institution, a society, you have this wide-open door. Now let us also say, the wide-open door doesn't mean permission to act out. But, what it does mean is that there is permission when somebody starts – and that will happen – to act out or go into old discordant, aberrant behavior, that the culture is such that you bring that person back into the fold or they are given the opportunity to depart and find their own way somewhere where it does fit. Because nobody wishes individuals to be creative in areas that don't fit them, don't fit their desires and mission and purpose.

But do not think that you do not have and that we do not have the power to bring you the right people, that you do not have in your own divine authority, the ability to call forth, to create and bring to you those people who are a perfect fit. So that there isn't an adjustment period, a honeymoon period, a cleaning house period, because that is not...yes there are going to be adjustments, but the whole purpose of building a team – and a team can be your inner circle of six or seven and it can also be an outer circle of thousands – it is still a team.

From the person who wants to sweep the floor at night to the CEO, you are a team. And, each team [member?] has equal value. But it is appropriate the CEO does not tell the maintenance how to sweep. And the person who is sweeping does not tell the CEO how to implement the vision. It is all simple. Everybody has a place and every place is critical.

SB: Wow! I certainly do notice my own tendency to project the past into the future. All the failed attempts at getting some pretty exciting things off the ground and all the war wounds.

AAM: Well, might I say that this is something we can relate to?

SB: (Laughter) Well, I suppose. In fact, I'm sure. We just have a few minutes left, Lord. This is such a substantial conversation, I hate to end it. Please continue to a point where you feel we can leave the conversation to another time.

AAM: I want to pick up, my beloved friend, on what you have said, "the wounds of war and past experience," and I have made a joke because we know what it is to have things go awry. Let us put it that way. What I would encourage you to do, rather than drawing on the past - and, yes, at the very end of the hour I am introducing a new concept - rather than drawing on the past, draw on the future.

You are in the Mother's new time, in an infinite ocean, a fluidity of time. Swim to the future. Locate your ideal of what the current reality in form would look like. Pick it up and bring that into your very heart, your mind, your being, your selves. And, let it stay. And let that be your reference point because you are not recreating the old, you are bringing forth the new. So go to the new, bring it into the now, and proceed from that point.

SB: That's very helpful. Thank you for that.

AAM: You are so welcome, my friend. My brother, I speak to all of you all over this beautiful planet. Take the mantle of power. Assume your divine authority and set forth not in timidity, but in a declaration of who you are and your freedom. Go in peace. Farewell.

# Creating the Context of a Global Culture

April 2, 2018

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/04/02/creating-the-context-of-a-global-culture/>



The time is approaching when we're going to need to have global conversations.

The very same year that I began conversations with Archangel Michael, he told me:

AAM: You have known that the time would come when we would ask you to work very much on a very global level. And this is the beginning of that undertaking. You have already built a very firm foundation for this to occur and for this we thank and bless you. (1)

More recently he said this about the charities I'll be founding:

AAM: This is you becoming the steward of an organization and of an undertaking of massive, massive global impact/import. (2)

I won't be able to escape - I called it "growing up" earlier. I mean that spiritually rather than chronologically. I cannot do the work being laid out for me operating from the rather slack way of being I operate from at the moment. There's no better term for it than "growing up."

One of the ways I grow up is to start thinking globally while acting locally.

How does one think about global society? Whenever I want to establish a beachhead of understanding in a new area, I start with the basics.

What's basic to global society? Global culture. Let's start with that.

Anthropologists talk about our "culture." Sociologists talk about our "social construction of reality." They're both looking at the same thing.

What is a culture? In an earlier lifetime as a cultural historian, I defined it as:

"Culture - whether we look at it through time or in the present - may be seen as an organization of ideas, manifest in act and artifact (though consisting of neither), by means of which humans experience their world and take purposeful action. "(3)

Unearth a stringless guitar from the ground a thousand years from now and the finder may use it for a garden pot. Without the idea "guitar" and the ideas of how to use it, the object itself may mean nothing to others. The object is not "culture."

Culture is not acts either. Take a North American and plant him in deepest Africa and he won't understand what the people are saying or doing. The speech and physical actions themselves do not convey culture.

The North American would need to know the meaning of the acts - he would need to know what ideas are behind the acts and what is being transmitted to be a participant in their cultural processes and meanings.

The prime limiting condition on culture is that it must be transmissible. If it were not, it would die in a day.

Culture is not innate. If we were blind and deaf, we might never know culture. It doesn't exist in our genes. It really does live in our minds - *as culture*. And it has to be handed down from parent or teacher to child - by spoken or written language, pictures, etc.

We translate those ideas into the spoken and written word and pass the message along.

We take them and apply them to production processes to come up with things, from flint tools to cellphones. Anthropologists call these "artifacts" - they show evidence of human manufacture. And culture.

All of these are cultural ways, means, and products.

So the very first thing I need to do, in contributing to the building of Nova Earth, is to create for myself - to have the notion cease to be merely a dry intellectual construct and have it come alive for me - the context of a global culture.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Nov. 30, 2011.

(2) Ibid., Feb. 17, 2017.

(3) Changed slightly from the original. S.M. Beckow, "Culture, History, and Artifact," *Canadian Museums Association Gazette*, Fall 1975, 13.

# The Conscious Business Declaration

March 6, 2017



## The Conscious Business Declaration

<https://www.humanitysteam.org/conscious-business-declaration#declaration>

*A New Standard for Business in the 21st Century*

As a global community of business leaders we are committed to developing the awareness and skills needed to consciously evolve our organizations in alignment with these principles:

- (1) We Are One with humanity and all of life. Business and all institutions of the human community are integral parts of a single reality — interrelated, interconnected and interdependent.
- (2) In line with this reality, the purpose of Business is to increase economic prosperity while contributing to a healthy environment and improving human wellbeing.
- (3) Business must go beyond sustainability and the philosophy of “do no harm” to restoring the self-renewing integrity of the Earth.
- (4) Business must operate with economic, social, and ecological transparency.
- (5) Business must behave as a positive and proactive member of the local and global communities in which it operates.

(6) Business that sees, honors, and celebrates the essential interconnected nature of all human beings and all life maximizes human potential and helps create a world that works for all.

(7) When aligned with Oneness, Business is the most powerful engine on Earth for creating prosperity and flourishing for all.

## **Any New Social Initiative, to be Lasting, must Leave No Residue**

April 28, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/04/28/320339/>



Any new social initiative, to be lasting, in my estimation, must leave no residue.

If we correct the social imbalance between men and women, for example, by harming a lot of innocent men, we'll create residue, which will need to be addressed in the next round of dissent and unrest. And in this way the conflict continues.

The way I see it, any ongoing conflict - be it between religious groups, classes, or men and women - must stop at some point. Here's where the whole thing gets really interesting. We actually will have the resources to make conflict stop. Here's my suggestion:

(A) Where reconciliation becomes bogged down is where people demand compensation. To date compensation has not been available. But after the Reval, the money for it will be.



(B) Therefore, have truth and reconciliation commissions assess whatever compensation has been asked for and agreed to.

(C) And include a compensation mechanism in the national-debt component of the Four Point Program.

Why am I'm optimistic about this? (A) Because Michael has asked us to dream big (1) and (B) because I know Illuminati money will be released through pipelines (2) and will need to be reintroduced into the economy. I'm already making plans for what to do with it.

At the same time as making plans, I'm also aware that the Company of Heaven itself has its own plans which I'll align with. Commander Hatonn peeked in in a conversation I was having with Suzy Ward this past January and said:

"Steverino... .. You are worrying needlessly. You won't have to make decisions about what to do with money when it's available. St. Germain's plan will be revealed to the people in charge and that information will be given to you. It's not that your ideas won't be valuable, but they'll be used within the parameters of the big picture." (3)

Well, if there's a bigger picture than what I've come up with so far, I'm all for it.

Michael hinted at this bigger plan as well, in a passing remark:

Archangel Michael: As a general rule we are not really in favour of structured payouts because things are changing so fast.

We are not saying that everyone is dishonest. That is not the case, but *there are other plans in place*. Let us put it that way.

Steve: *Other plans on your part or other plans on the banks' part?*

AAM: *Both*. ... It is desirable from your perspective and ours, that freedom reign and that means not being indentured to anyone else. (4)

Remember, Michael's advice may not apply if you have very small holdings; in that case you may wish to take a structured payout, despite the pitfalls and disadvantages.

The Reval is only one source of wealth that will be coming on-stream. (5) So it's only a component of Michaelangelo & Partners' financial income.

Michael and Hatonn's comments reassure me and allow me to sit back, knowing that we'll have the means to end social and other forms of inequality and the conflicts they generate without creating residue.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael: My friends, I am always telling you to dream big! So, allow those dreams to come forth, but take care of the basics as well — your health, your home, your family — and then share! It is that simple. ...

Proceed bravely. That is what the role of the pathfinder is. It is the shower of the way, not the follower. ("Archangel Michael: Welcome to This Time of Re-Awakening - Part 2," channeled by Linda Dillon, September 30, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/10/archangel-michael-welcome-to-this-time-of-re-awakening-part-2/>.)

(2) Archangel Michael: Yes, [the Mother] uses vehicles and that is the way it is set up. That is part of the plan, for people to learn how to be generous without condition. This is the prelude. This is how your society is to work. It is the equality of sharing, of giving and receiving. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Oct. 2, 2013.)

“The unspeakable fortunes illegally amassed by the top Illuminati will be returned to circulation, and since those fortunes enabled them to control governments, banking and multinational corporations, that control will end. ...

“The Illuminati money [will] be distributed wherever the need is greatest.”  
(Matthew’s Message, Jan. 7, 2007.)

(3) Cdr. Hatonn in Suzy Ward to Steve Beckow, Jan. 31, 2021.

(4) AAM, Aug. 12, 2016.

(5) The redistribution of Illuminati wealth will be another; the release of the St. Germaine World Trust funds; the reintroduction of sequestered treasure (such as

the American warships sunk off the Philippines with bonds and precious metals in them); and even off-planet gold:

Archangel Michael: Now, understand, years ago we have said to you, the channel has shared with you about how we have returned to Earth, shipload after shipload after shipload of gold and that was to anchor this Re-evaluation and St. Germaine's blessings, basically. (AAM, July 13, 2018.)

# The Principles of Largescale Employment Projects - Part ½

Oct. 30, 2018

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/10/30/the-principles-of-largescale-employment-projects-part-1-2/>



*From 1995.*

*I became aware of the impact of automation on employment in 1991 and soon began to write articles on it. (1)*

*By 1995, when the first version of this article was written, I was looking into the principles of creating largescale employment projects.*

*Very soon we'll launch into the building of Nova Earth and these principles have never seemed more relevant to me.*

*We've been told that it's time to re-examine all our limiting beliefs, look at processes as generically and globally as possible, and borrow from what often lies in front of us to come up with radically-new solutions to creating a world that works. This article is meant to be a contribution to that outcome. In two parts, today and tomorrow.*

---

At a time (1995) when the bottom is falling out of the economy, when we've automated people out of work and shipped whatever jobs remained overseas, I think we need to seriously look at how to put our population back to work. The following principles may clarify, and can be adapted to, the work of creating largescale employment projects.



### **(1) Work is a Function of Unworkability**

The first principle underlying the creation of largescale employment projects is that work is a function of unworkability.

If we think about it, workability is invisible and only unworkability is visible.

Any tool or machine that works usually doesn't attract our attention. But the squeaky wheel does and it gets the grease.

My computer, as long as it works, receives little or no attention from me. However, the minute it ceases working, I swing into action, attempting to fix it myself or having it repaired or replacing it.

With the exception of preventive-maintenance programs, we usually do no other work on anything until it ceases to work; that is, until the situation becomes unworkable.

Therefore all largescale employment projects will in the first instance arise as the result of identifying a largescale instance of unworkability and then turning it into workability. There's no lack of unworkability or "problems." So there is no lack of work for our population.

Examples of largescale instances of unworkability include global famine, disease, pollution, illiteracy, homelessness, etc. Unemployment is not a function of a lack of work. It's a function of a lack of means.

[And after the Reval, and later NESARA, there will be the means.]



## **(2) Value is a Function of Agreement**

The second principle that I'd like to point to in the creation of largescale employment projects is that a change, solution, or opportunity, I believe, has value only because we say it has.

Take for example the case of nuclear missiles. To the best of my knowledge, every intercontinental ballistic missile that I'm aware of has only either sat in a silo or been launched up into the air to fall into the ocean.

[In fact we now know that no military on this planet has been allowed to explode a nuclear bomb with hostile intention since at least the 1950s.]

In fact ICBMs have value only because people regard them as valuable. They serve no direct useful function as, say, a car serves a function by transporting its passengers.

Some might say they serve the function of ensuring national security. I would argue to the contrary that they simply produce a condition of national insecurity. ICBMs have value only because we say they do.

Though they serve no direct useful function in the same way that a car does, they are still massively funded.

What this principle demonstrates to me is that a new solution or opportunity shouldn't be measured in terms of fictitious 'inherent' value, but in terms of the value that we attach to it. If a country deems the ending of hunger and poverty within its boundaries as valuable, money will be found to end them.

This principle gives us permission to allow ourselves to explore unheard-of or unthinkable opportunities and to focus our attention on how to create agreement around value rather than looking for non-existent inherent value. I believe that value is not inherent in a thing or event. Like beauty, value is in the eye of the beholder.



### **(3) Alignment Requires Deadlines**

A third principle is that the social alignment needed to create a largescale employment project requires targetable, society-wide deadlines. If we want alignment on a planetary scale, we cannot agree to accomplish our project “some day.” We must have a specific deadline to orchestrate the coordination involved.

Putting a man on the moon succeeded, all other things being equal, because President John F. Kennedy attached a deadline to it – the end of the Sixties. Had President Kennedy left the matter without a deadline, the necessary coordination of efforts might never have taken place and the goal might never have been achieved.



### **(4) Alignment Requires Win/Win, Global Solutions**

A fourth principle in the creation of largescale employment projects is that win/lose solutions prevent alignment. Alignment is created with win/win solutions that leave no one out. Win/win solutions are global, contextual. They create no “us against them” divisions. They leave no residue.

Many society-wide solutions create as many problems as they solve. Their formulation creates new conflict. Their accomplishment transfers a burden from one shoulder to another. Their completion leaves a festering wound.

Social programs to fight crime, help minorities, or combat disease go on within a fragmented context, with some people left out of their scope, some people winning at other people's expense, and some people, identified as the cause of the problem, being penalized or ostracized.

At the moment our global scene is riven with divisions. Blocs of nations, rich and poor, of varying religions and creeds oppose one another. Typically these days [1995], alignment is sought by justifying one's own side and blaming the other.

Righting one imbalance or injustice at the cost of creating another will not create social alignment. Only global, win/win solutions to unworkability will win the degree of alignment that ensures success.

(Part 2 will be published tomorrow or you can read ahead at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/01/03/the-principles-of-largescale-employment-projects-part-2-2/>.)

## **Footnotes**

(1) I wrote politicians, labor leaders, anyone I could think of. No one listened. I think people were too fascinated with their computers to realize the tremendous stripping of employment and the turning of the job market into a buyer's market that was soon to happen. Here is one article from 1998, published in the Toronto Globe and Mail. "If This is Your Job, Watch Out!" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/accountability/automation/if-this-is-your-job-watch-out-1998/>.

Equally ironic is that I collected probably the largest library of articles looking at how automation worked its way through the job market, collapsing firms, stripping entry-level jobs or any jobs that a computer could do, and ending entire careers.



But when it came time to seek a library or archive for this collection, no institution was in the slightest bit interested. A phenomenon had just occurred that caused hardship to millions and ended forever the equitable workplace that we were building since the Fifties and not a person I knew or contacted had any interest in it.

# The Principles of Largescale Employment Projects - Part 2/2

Jan. 3, 2018

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/01/03/the-principles-of-largescale-employment-projects-part-2-2/>



*Reposted from 1995.*

(Continued from [Part 1](#).)

## **(5) The Resolution of Dissonance Creates Paradigmatic Breakthroughs**

In the course of creating a largescale employment project, dissonance will arise. Disagreement may ensue. A scheme may be abandoned. But history shows numerous examples where dissonance has been the occasion, not for abandoning a scheme, but for creating a paradigmatic breakthrough.

Given the dissonance that may occur in our future, the need for mechanisms to bridge dissonance should be clear. If we're looking for paradigmatic breakthroughs, we must find new ways of addressing dissonance.

I can't think of an example of a social endeavor that illustrates this principle. In the course of my studies, I've only come across it in the resolution of personal dissonance but I'm willing to bet that the same principle can be applied to dissonance associated with largescale projects as well.

Here's an example. Max Weber created a distinction considered fundamental to the field of sociology out of resolving an ongoing family dispute.

His father, a rabbi, met Weber's sociological arguments with “unprovable” religious arguments, which Weber labelled 'values.' His own “provable” assertions he considered 'facts'. By bridging the two, and contextualizing them within sociology, he created a division between facts and values that remained a basic distinction in the sociologist's toolbox.

Another example: Benjamin Lee Whorf, before becoming an anthropologist, was a fire insurance investigator. He found that fires occurred because inaccurate linguistic labels led people to misunderstand a situation and take hazardous actions.

A worker would see an “empty” oil drum and drop a lit match into it, overlooking that it was full of flammable vapors. An office worker would throw a coat over a cone heater and turn on the “light” switch, not knowing that the switch activated the heater. When the light didn't go on, after the worker toggled it several times, he'd assume that the “light” didn't work, leaving the heater to blaze underneath his coat.

In the course of resolving these linguistic misconceptions, Whorf stumbled upon what has become known as the principle of linguistic relativity – that things are for us as we see and describe them.

Finally, Thomas Kuhn, working as a historian of science at a junior college, found the writers of outdated history texts touting their own age as the pinnacle of science, even though the age that succeeded it often discredited its science. Puzzled at how all eras could regard theirs as the height of attainment, when the science of their eras ultimately went nowhere, he arrived at the notion of temporocentrism – that people self-servingly represent their own as the best of all possible eras.

Temporocentrism comes hand-in-hand with egocentrism and anthropocentrism. Ultimately these "centrisms" came to be known and described as the self-serving bias.

I realize that these examples don't shed light on largescale enterprises, but I wish only to consider the principle that lies beneath them.

By offering solutions that bridge cognitive dissonance, instead of abandoning fruitful schemes, we create paradigmatic breakthroughs. Therefore, dissonance in

our personal lives (or in our social projects) should be seen neither as a stumbling block nor as an occasion for choosing one side against the other, but as an occasion to recontextualize and bridge the dissonance.

We might therefore welcome paradox, confusion, double binds, dualisms, and the clash of opposites when they arise in the course of our social alignments and common endeavors.



#### **(6) Critics Identify Their Own Expertise**

A sixth principle in the creation of largescale employment projects encourages us to look at our critics in a productive way.

Any genuinely new activity can't be fully planned in advance. The answers to many of its problems are found in the course of accomplishing the project itself.

Critics will arise, some sincere, some not. The insincere we can pass by. But some critics are sincere and we may lose their expertise by dismissing them.

A more constructive response would be to see them as potential contributors, speaking from their own areas of experience and sometimes identifying important actions needing to be taken.

In the example of sending people to the moon, those who say that such-and-such a material won't work probably could very well be indicating knowledge of materials that will.

This principle reminds us to turn the negative to our advantage and harness the energy of those who can foresee the problems that stand in our way.

\*\*\*



These are just some initial thoughts on the principles of projects that might put people back to work or address areas of the world's unworkability. In the language we use today, they assist us in the building of Nova Earth.

I have in mind not some pharaoh's use of slaves to build a monument and not some manipulation of the masses to serve a reigning social class. Rather, I have in mind ennobling cooperative endeavors in which all people of the world participate for the benefit of the planet. (I have on occasion called this the vision of a "cooperative commonwealth" and, after Werner Erhard, "a world that works for everyone.")

To summarize, when we turn to addressing global famine, drought, poverty, homelessness, disease, infirmity, and inequality, the following principles may help us to frame an adequate, largescale response:

- (1) Identifying areas of the world's unworkability,
- (2) Creating projects that express and reflect our values,
- (3) Building alignment with win/win solutions,
- (4) Setting targettable, society-wide deadlines that allow for project-wide coordination of efforts,
- (5) Bridging dissonance and creating new paradigms,
- (6) And asking our critics for their expertise.

I very well may have left many things out of consideration. If you see any, I welcome your contribution. This essay was not intended to end discussion, but to begin it.

## **Lightworker Pitfalls**

# What Do I Do with This Sudden Wealth?

Aug. 26, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/?s=%22What+Do+I+Do+with+This+Sudden+Wealth%3F%22>



**Maslow's Hierarchy Of Needs Pyramid**

Just had a conversation with a gentleman who confesses that the idea of sudden wealth feels overpowering.

I share that sentiment and have done a bit of reflection on it. One approach I'd like to recommend is from the Sixties: Think globally; act locally.

Now combine that with Maslow's hierarchy of needs. Hold that in your mind for a minute.



I recommend that people take responsibility for their "local" community (within, say, a 20-mile radius of us) first and foremost and that that support follow Maslow's hierarchy of needs.

Focusing on our community is "acting locally."

Usually we think of "thinking globally" as thinking of the entire planet at once. I'd like to suggest a second meaning - everyone in a locale. We provide food and shelter for everyone in a locale. Approaching things this way may or should lead to unitive consciousness.

### **Biological and Physiological Needs**

First see that everyone - thinking globally - is well/adequately fed, sheltered, clothed, etc. First in line should be single mothers and their children, the orphaned, injured veterans, and the disabled. Get everyone under cover, warm, well-fed, and well-clothed.

Fund councils to run projects - the PTA to run school meals; a library council to fund school libraries; an arts council to fund artists; etc. Michael once said people would come out of the woodwork to help me. I predict the same for you.

Try to remain as just the funder as much as possible because your attention will be sought by numerous people. You won't have time for administering overly much until and unless you hire staff.

Make sure that everyone's survival needs in your local community are seen to, no questions asked. Native reservations, Convention refugees, the sick and the elderly - everyone. Again: This is "global" thinking.

Then rules need to apply to see that criminality doesn't take root. I don't see why it would in the atmosphere that'll be here then. But that would be next.

### **Safety Needs**

Whatever is needed to make the community safe is next provided. Once people are in shelter and taken care of in other ways, then whatever problems arise are dealt with.

The night is taken back. Whatever measures need to be put in place and only awaited funding are put in place.

If we're in the phase of building Nova Earth, corruption will have been rooted out of all public agencies.

Police should have adequate funds to do their job. They're paid well and emphasize community service. As Kathleen says, police forces to peace forces.

Search & Rescue is strengthened; coast guards; air ambulances; etc.

Med beds are introduced and health issues lessen in concern.

Free energy is used and anti-gravity starcraft arrive, which improve travel safety, reach, and economy immensely.



Past this point, I think the community takes over and creates "social capital" in the form of spiritual pursuits, exercise classes, yoga, etc. Our job now becomes less about initiating and more about funding their creation if they need it.

What we've done so far is to see that people in our local community have their survival and safety needs met and then turned them loose, with further funding, to pursue their own dreams.

How does going in this fashion relate to the big picture?

What is the purpose of life? (1)

To find out who we truly are.

What happens then? When one of us realizes him or herself, God meets God and for that meeting was all of this created.

Through whatever avenue, people will now be free to realize themselves. As painters, opera singers, explorers, writers, film makers, etc.

Once the Ring of Fire hits, we'll all know the love I've been writing so much about, as has everyone else who's been touched by it. Love is like a fine enamel paint, a single coat of which leaves us with a lustrous finish.

After that, all of what's happening now will be like a bad dream which has no staying power. In the face of this love, it will disappear.

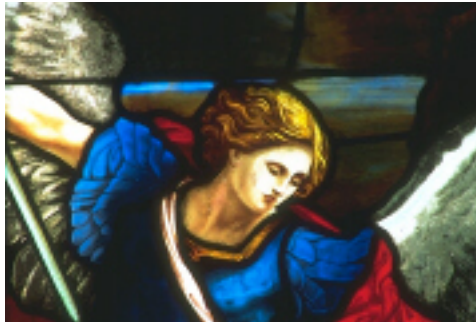
### **Footnotes**

(1) See *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment-3.pdf>

# Archangel Michael on Managing Sudden Wealth Post-Reval

Aug. 5, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/?s=%22Archangel+Michael+on+Managing+Sudden+Wealth+Post-Reval%22>



When the Reval hits, our restraints may suddenly lift. In the heady atmosphere that results, any unfinished business we may have (and I tremble to say it) may be magnified.

Financial advisers call it "sudden wealth syndrome." I asked Archangel Michael to advise us lightworkers on it.

Michael is here addressing the short-term and the longer-term future after the Reval. In the short term, he's recommended that we first briefly celebrate and then "STAND STILL" for perhaps a week and adjust to our new position.

Then, in the longer term, we may, calmly and at a measured pace, begin our service to the Mother, as stewards of her bounty.

(I personally am taking 90 days off (A) to be through the time of any Non-Disclosure Agreement and (B) because I need it.)

---

*This sense of false importance – there can be no room for this sense of arrogance, entitlement - that somehow because you have been blessed, you are above [others]. That is not the purpose. Think of it as putting you below. You are blessed because you are in a position to be of greater service. - Archangel Michael*

---

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon,  
May 21, 2015. Hereafter AAM.

---

Steve: Please, any advice you can give me - and other light workers, not just me - about how to deal with the impact of suddenly finding your financial worries are over, you can live a life you want to live, etc. etc.

Archangel Michael: Do not be precipitous. STAND STILL.

Now that may sound like very amateurish advice. But it is one of the most difficult things for human beings to do.

Go to the stillness.

Do not feel the immediate necessity, which is an invention of your imagination and ego, to jump into action. Give yourself the opportunity to breathe; to allow this shift in reality, of what you have defined as your personal landscape, to sink in.

Yes, there is an entire world waiting to be rebuilt. It is not achieved if you jump the gun. It is not achieved if you are going full steam ahead and then collapse because of stress.

---

AAM, July 22, 2016.

---

Steve: I worry that sudden wealth will - with me too by the way; I'm going to have to battle this one as well - magnify those vasanas [or core issues].

What to do?

Archangel Michael: Let us ... begin by saying that this is one of the reasons why we have been speaking so much about being the steward, the leader, the wayshower, the participant observer.

As you assume profile – whether it is because of money or notoriety or political power or financial power, it matters not – it gives you a sense of being elevated. We would encourage you to take the elevator to the basement.

Start there. What we would recommend is to stay anchored – of course always in your heart, but – to your root chakra. Think of it in very practical terms. ...

Once your survival needs are taken care of, begin. ...

This sense of false importance – there can be no room for this sense of arrogance, entitlement - that somehow because you have been blessed, you are above [others]. That is not the purpose. Think of it as putting you below. You are blessed because you are in a position to be of greater service. ...

This is also why I have called upon, pleaded for unity among all of you. Because it is to give each other permission that, if you tend to begin to take that scenic detour, you have permission to call each other on it in ways that are kind and loving and considerate but clear and concise.

---

"Archangel Michael: Welcome to This Time of Re-Awakening - Part 2," channeled by Linda Dillon, September 30, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/10/archangel-michael-welcome-to-this-time-of-re-awakening-part-2/>.

---

Archangel Michael: We are not encouraging anybody, in any nation, to be foolhardy. So of course you tend to yourself. You keep a significant portion aside so that you can tend to yourself.

We do not simply send down rains of money — although that can happen as well — but for this instance we want you, we ask you, and we guide you very clearly to practice discernment.

And discernment is quiet. Discernment is not showing. Discernment is being the observer, not the judge. ...

And then, from the place of the discerning observer, to decide what is important.

I have said to you that this is a time of choices and decision. *You* decide what is important.

And what can be more important, first and foremost, than taking care of your sweet self and family?

Then you discern, with your heart. What appeals to you? Is it projects that promote free energy? Are you the unseen benefactor? Are you one who wishes to build new schools, what we would think of as nova schools, star schools? Do you wish to be in communications, like you, Steve?

So you discern where your heart and your mission and purpose has always pulled you towards. And then you invest not just money, but your energies, your love, your focus in that direction. Always with your eye on the larger undertaking: what promotes love and spirit? What creates the new Earth? What anchors the Cities of Light?

---

AAM, March 28, 2018.

---

Archangel Michael: I am not expecting, nor is the Mother anticipating, that you simply spend it rapidly and blindly. It has need to be done in a, what we would call, a conservative but open manner because what you are doing, sweet one, is truly creating, and co-creating with us, Nova Earth.

It is the restoration so throwing money and thinking that this needs to be disbursed rapidly would be an incorrect assumption. It has need to be done in a very plan-full, understood manner.

Steve: Alright, you and I would have conversations closer to those events, right? About what you would like to see, right?

AAM: Yes and what humans, humans who are entrusted with those decisions, also wish to see but they have need to be measured and doable in the moment.

Steve: And the monies have to not go astray?

AAM: That is correct. It is not about simply allowing money to dribble into the sand.

Steve: Or into a Swiss bank account.

AAM, Dec. 11, 2013.

---

Archangel Michael: One of the benefits of what you think of as delays is that you have been getting used to being an incredibly wealthy person.

Steve: Yes. Yes. I noticed that as well. Thank you.

AAM: So it has given several of the key players the chance to do the adjustment. It is important that this is you getting used to your spiritual currency.



# Archangel Michael on How to Work with the Reval

Oct. 2, 2013

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/abundance-on-financial-wayshowing-and-the-reval/the-reval-itself/archangel-michael-on-how-to-work-with-the-reval/>



## An Hour with an Angel, September 30, 2013, with Archangel Michael

### The Global Currency Reset or Reval

Steve Beckow: There are people saying the global currency reset or reval is a fake. There are people saying this is not spiritual; it's greedy.

What is the spiritual purpose of the global currency reset, Lord?

Archangel Michael: Now, you know that I am always a practical archangel — perhaps not as practical as my sister, Gabrielle, but I have been known to be practical. But let us speak of the spiritual undertaking behind this — what you think of as reval.

And for some of you I bring you back a year, and for others of you I bring you back a decade, and for some of you a decade and a half. Because many of you have been at this for a very long time. And let us speak of the spiritual import, undertaking. You have all been going through a spiritual reevaluation, re-valuation, e-valuation, evolution, valuation. Think of those three terms. And how do I present this?

Think of your currency, the currency of you. Do you feel trust, know yourself to be of greater value in your heart now than you did previously, one year, two years, ten years ago? Has your self-worth currency grown? Has your sense of connection and connectedness to All grown?

Has your knowing of the value of your path and your service and your place of love within the heart of One grown? Of course it has. That has been part of your awakening and part of your Ascension.

Now, I have said to thee that there is a time now — and you are seeing it in many different areas of your physical existence - where things that have been on a spiritual level are floating down, sinking down like the penny in the pond, down to the physical level.

Are there some who have approached this entire project with, can I say, less than pure intentions? And even some with intention of greed and control and simply money? Yes, of course there are.

But there are many more who have approached this undertaking with an idea and a belief and a faith that in fact this could change the face of Gaia and equalize what you think of as currency and wealth.

Now, let me be clear about this. Do I want you to be focused on the Reval and money morning, noon and night? Absolutely not. Do I want you to be focused morning, noon and night on what you can create and bring forth and share with humanity? Absolutely, because you have the heart, the knowing and the spirit to deal with this, because you have expanded.

Is this a scam? It is a prayer, a promise, a trust and an act of change, not simply an act of faith, but an act, a pro-active movement of change. You cannot stay in fear. You cannot say, "This is simply a scam," because you are the movers behind this action.

Now, there are many points, as you know, that have been difficult in this process, and there is still great mayhem in the country called Iraq. There is great upheaval, and there is question about the stability of that government to even stand behind the resources.

But you are holding the energy and the space for this to transpire, not in a needy, fearful way, but in the way of declaring, in a different dimension, in a different reality — yes, one in transition; we grant you that — but it is in a different reality, you are bringing this forth.

Now, there are some who will also say to you, and to me, “If we are full anchored in the fifth — sixth, seventh — if we are fully anchored, then we have no need for currency. And that is true, and it is false. And let me tell you why.

Humans, of which you are, and which you intend to remain, love currency. It is an idea. Currency has never been more than a concept and an idea. And it is an idea of abundance for many. Freedom, for food, clean water, housing, play, attending to your community. So you like currency.

So why would we, when we have no need for currency, say, “Now, you have no need for currency” when you love it? It is showing you, and it is transitioning you, into a place where currency becomes what it is — an idea.

And the more you work with this creation of abundance, for many, for all, then the more it becomes your ability to simply create out of thin air. Because that is what you are really doing.

So that is what I say. And it is in process — I keep telling you this — it is in process. And you have a very practical saying, I believe, on Gaia, and that is “The proof is in the pudding.”

SB: All right, Lord.

AAM: There are those that will naysay because they do not wish change, and they do not wish to risk. They do not wish to risk being made fools of. But is it not foolish to not believe that you can create and bring forth? This has been in process for much longer than any of you can dream. So let the naysayers go. Hold the vision and keep going.

SB: Well, Lord, when people benefit from the reval, some people could think, “Well, look, I’m going to hold on to what I’ve gained,” and other people may think, “No, no, I’m going to get my portion” — we’ll come to that in a minute - "but a portion of what I’ve gained out to others, to help others.” Am I correct in

thinking that those people who cultivate generosity will — how can I say this? — well, why not just say it frankly? — will be used as channels for further abundance?

AAM: Yes, that is correct. Understand: love begets love; generosity begets gratitude, begets generosity; joy begets generosity, begets gratitude. You are absolutely correct.

You see, one of the starting points of the density of the old Third was this issue of hoarding and greed. I will hoard what I have and I will not share. So it is like having a campfire to cook meat on and not being willing to share an ember with your neighbor. Well, you already have your campfire. Why would you not share? Is it as if someone is stealing your power? That is absurd.

The hoarding is the root [of the old Third], because it is fear-based. It is the belief that you are not taken care of. So to hoard, whether it is new wealth — and there are people all over your planet who become, through circumstance or what you believe is luck, instant millionaires. And then in those groupings there are those that become benevolent and generous, and then there are those who choose to maintain the old paradigm and hoard.

What you are doing is setting the new paradigm, and that is that unity is important. [Linda coughs.]

SB: Let me just mention to listeners that Linda does have a cold and she's been kind enough to come on the radio even though she does have a cold. So, please, let's grant her a little latitude.

Thank you, Lord. Please continue.

AAM: And so what I say to you, whether you have inherited money, whether you have earned money by the sweat of your brow, whether you have won the lottery, or whether you have invested in currency, it matters not. Whether you have been a recipient of one of the prosperity funds — and there are many of you who have — the point is to share.

Now, I tell you this because it is very important. Take care of yourself. It is part and parcel of honoring the vessel that you have chosen to inhabit, to ascend in and

with, and to continue on as vessels and wayshowers and builders of Nova Gaia. You take care of your family, your friends, your soul family. And I do not mean in a small way. You provide.

And, my friends, I am always telling you to dream big! So, allow those dreams to come forth, but take care of the basics as well — your health, your home, your family — and then share! It is that simple.

There are so many creative projects. Now, some are flimsy and have need to be solidified, to be built out, as it were. Some are ready to go. And we are not talking merely small projects, we are talking about projects that will change the face of Gaia. So, proceed bravely. That is what the role of the pathfinder is. It is the shower of the way, not the follower.

SB: Well, Lord, you gave me advice on how to proceed myself. And let me just recite that advice. And nobody wants anybody to come into sudden wealth and then find themselves having gotten themselves into a difficult position. So maybe we can talk about a kind of a formula for managing sudden wealth.

You told me to pay — now, this may only apply to me - but you said to pay my tax right away, and I'm happy to do that. Then you said to take care of myself first, take care of my family and friends, put aside a significant contingency fund, and then, with the disposable income, if we can call it that, the leftover, to do the work that I want to do. In my case it would be with lightworkers.

Could you tell our listeners how they should approach coming in to sudden wealth, please?

AAM: Yes. That is a very good formula. And it can be applied across the board. It is that simple, and it is not just to do with this RV that you speak of; it is to do with everything.

To be given any form of wealth, yes, even that that you believe that you have achieved through hard work — and all of you work very hard; make no mistake about that; and that is recognized above and below — but we are not encouraging anybody, in any nation, to be foolhardy. So of course you tend to yourself. You keep a significant portion aside so that you can tend to yourself.

We do not simply send down rains of money — although that can happen as well — but for this instance we want you, we ask you, and we guide you very clearly to practice discernment.

And discernment is quiet. Discernment is not showing. Discernment is being the observer, not the judge. It is not a question — let me be very clear — of “Do I deserve this?” It is a question, in any situation, whether it is \$10 or \$10 million, it is a gratitude to the heart of One for the blessing you have received. And then, from the place of the discerning observer, to decide what is important. I have said to you that this is a time of choices and decision. You decide what is important.

And what can be more important, first and foremost, than taking care of your sweet self and family?

Then you discern, with your heart. What appeals to you? Is it projects that promote free energy? Are you the unseen benefactor? Are you one who wishes to build new schools, what we would think of as nova schools, star schools? Do you wish to be in communications, like you, Steve?

So, you discern where your heart and your mission and purpose has always pulled you towards. And then you invest not just money, but your energies, your love, your focus in that direction. Always with your eye on the larger undertaking: what promotes love and spirit? What creates the new Earth? What anchors the Cities of Light?

# Archangel Michael's Counsel on the Reval

Sept. 13, 2013

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/17/archangel-michaels-counsel-on-the-reval/>



*Archangel Michael's comments on the global currency reset. Thanks to Mary and Ellen for this very rapid transcription.*

## **From An Hour with an Angel, Sept. 16, 2013**

Steve Beckow: A lot of readers have taken up my invitation, which I made just once on the blog, to purchase Vietnamese currency. So now we have a large group of people who probably are listening to this broadcast and hoping you'll say something about the progress of the global currency reset. So could we start with that please?

Archangel Michael: Well, first of all I commend you for all stepping forward in faith, trust, and in the knowing in what for some of you is a very complicated action and what in truth is a very simple action of creation and trust and it is in that action that you are also contributing to the shift in your world and to the creation of the new world. So let us first begin with that.

You say, “I have done this in act of trust, but, Lord, I would really like to know, where is my money?” That is really the heart of this question, is it not?”

SB: Yes, Lord, it is.

AAM: Well, as you well know, the Company of Heaven and certainly my sister Gabrielle is a banker of sorts but not the kind you are seeking. There are many forms of abundance that come from us. And we certainly are instrumental in helping humanity in the shift to move along.

But I am pleased to answer your question. And my answer to your question is not significantly different than what I and others have said before. And that is that it is already underway. It is already moving forward.

Now have there been some glitches in terms of, not the bureaucracy ... and let me also say that you have been very good in sending the energies to those frontline and middle-manager groups in terms of helping to infuse them confidence, energy, stamina, faith, to help them and assist them in the unfoldment of their jobs.

So they have been feeling much better of late in terms of their tasks at hand. So that is not one of the glitches that we are speaking of.

Now you have not done as well ... and this is very true of the lightholder, loveholder community anyway ... but you have not done as successfully, shall we say, the task of letting go of not only your own concerns, but also the collective concerns with regard to doubt, fear, the belief in lack, poverty and greed.

So we would all ask you to continue to work on those belief systems, and the release, complete erasure of those belief systems and embracing at the same time the replacement, which is the confidence and the knowing that not only are you powerful creators of abundance but that you live, you thrive, and you welcome an abundant, equitable universe.

Now one of the factors that comes into play when you are undertaking such a massive reorganization and let us be clear this is a reorganization not only of the financial systems, the global financial systems, the power structures of your planet in terms of haves and have nots but also the elimination and restructuring of mindsets as well.



And for nations states, of which there are many involved ... it is not simply Vietnam in this situation ... but the nation states affected by this shift have need to feel that they are in a place of security. Now let us go back. Most of these nation states, in fact the power structure ... and I am not simply talking about Illuminati or cabal or dark forces .... I am talking about the substructure and the structure of your nation states and of your societies, a given and until very recently when Gaia has shifted, an acceptable given was the belief and therefore the very protracted and grounded reality of greed, of control, of entitlement.

We could go on so what this restructuring, the reset of currencies, think of it that way because of course many of you are emotionally and spiritually invested in this undertaking.

But what you are really invested in is the reorganization, the reset, of the global value systems that are based on the knowing of Gaia's wealth and abundance, the wealth of your star brothers and sisters, accessibility, allowance, the ability to receive. The concept of lack is simply absurd so you are resetting the entire mindset of these nation states.

And might we say particularly to those people who have been in positions of power and who have seen in various scenarios how all these issues are coming to the forefront for healing and elimination.... And I know I go on but this is important for you to truly understand.

So, when there are situations such as Syria, that bring to the forefront issues of war, mayhem, deadly force, intrigue, lies, what happens is those nations that would be affected by the reset of currency but had reached a place of feeling safe and secure, that their interests were protected adequately in order for this to go forward, become nervous. Markets become nervous and those in positions of control become nervous.

Now, those leading the movement to create these changes have not become nervous. They have not reneged. They have not stopped the process but they have taken into consideration some of the nervousness, the antsiness, the tensions that have been in the air. But has the process stopped? No. So I know that this has been a very long-winded answer to a very simple question.

What I have said has opened up a plethora of questions. Has it not?

S: Well, yes and no. I really would like listeners to understand, to get that what Archangel Michael just said was my first question on my paper which I didn't need to read out to him. You frequently do answer questions that are in my mind, Lord but I don't think listeners realize that. So thank you. You have just answered my first question which was could you describe the global operation of something like the global currency reset and you have done a wonderful job of doing it. Thank you. ....

[Later]

AAM: So [what the Company of Heaven does] is akin to laying out the banquet table, knowing it will be a delightful feast, [and that] everything is prepared. Now can we make you eat? No. But usually, not always, the inspiration and the vision, the unfoldment that has been planted within is so beautiful and so clear that it is almost like a compulsion on the part of the individual or at first in some situations the group to proceed in a certain direction.

[Again later.]

SB: Undoubtedly some people as a result of the show may go out and buy Vietnamese currency ... or even dinar [I recommend Vietnamese dong.] ... if they do perhaps you could give them some counsel so that they don't find themselves, by a process of unconsciousness of mind, in a deficit later on. I have heard this happen. I have heard of people who don't know how to handle this. ...

AAM: Let us address the issues of currency and wealth. This is the practice of prudence. Now we know that prudence is not one of the more popular divine qualities and yet, my friends, it is perhaps one of the most essential. First of all, do not over-extend yourself. First and foremost, we do not counsel that anyone, for example, not buy food or keep a roof over their head so that they [can] invest in currency.

No, that is not the way because that is not taking care of and honoring yourself and your family. It is also a desperate need. It comes from a place of neediness and a belief that ultimately, unless you do x, you will not be taken care of, that ultimately you are not worthy, and you do not live in an abundant universe.

So first of all do not go on a buying spree. That has never and will never be our guidance.

Secondly, if you participate in this, the whole idea is the reset of values, of grace, of charity. There is so much more joy in sharing. No one is intended to be a miser in their house with the doors locked and the windows closed, counting their gold. There is no joy in that.

So the joy is in the sharing, with your friends, with your family. First and foremost attend to yourself and your friends' and family's needs.

And I am not speaking of being *overly* cautious because the whole idea is the knowing that you can create, that you are part and participating in creation. So take care of yourself.

Pay off all debt. Make sure it's gone. Not because there will not be debt adjustments but because we do not want you, any of you, having that stress. It weighs on your shoulders. It weighs on you heart.

Pay off the debt. Make sure there is no such thing as mortgage. Make sure you have the roof over your head that you desire.

Take a trip. Play. Gather. Build. Come together as community. These are the things we wish to see. And there will be small projects like fixing the roof of your elderly neighbor. And there will be larger projects that you will participate in like feeding the community in Africa and making sure that their infrastructure is reconstructed. So it is both.

Mainly enjoy it. It is a gift.

## Zoe on the Need for Prudence after the Reval

Sept. 13, 2023

<https://goldena.com/2023/09/13/217000>



*Thanks to Sitara.*

We are about to attract many new fake friends, unknown relatives and users for good times on your dollar.

We will have haters because we now have money and they don't like us or what projects we might be doing.

Some might be envious and can make you their target.

Do not change your lifestyle drastically and don't be flashy. It is called conspicuous consumption.

Also do not experience money guilt and give out money like candy to poor relations or those down on their luck, don't do it, as this can possibly damage their benefits such as Disability or make them look to you for dependency instead of taking care of their own financial duties or daily routines.

There are many ways to help them secretly within our new reality.

Get with the Fiduciary Advisors you have hired and have them guide you.

Fraudsters and scammers are already involved but more are waiting for our event to finalize and more will continue after your appointment just from sites and groups you have signed up with, for this reason it is suggested to delete all old email addresses and start a new under advice from your Security team.

Some scammers have probably already formed corporations, LLC's and or fake humanitarian websites, in order to try to separate us from our money.

We must not be victims of these bad ones, and must be aware of fraud.

There will also be internet scammers targeting us, so do not move money to some other entities even corporate ones, without your chosen trusted fiduciary team doing background checks and advising you.

Identity theft and internet fishing scams are going to be lining up on us, personally, I'm going to have my current and past footprints completely changed or erased from the internet.

Be very careful what you click on, especially with text messages and in social media and emails, you might want to have a different computer for your business VS personal family and friends.

Again, make sure to depend on your attorneys, your Security Experts and your fiduciaries, before you make important decisions.

And always have background checks done for everyone new in your life.

Before moving any money, make sure you have a contract and have an attorney go over the terms, and discuss it with your fiduciary/ies.

Don't rush or make hasty/time sensitive decisions, because that is a tact scammers use and hasty decisions causes mistakes.

I know this might sound negative, sorry, I'm only trying to help everyone with a good look from outside the box now that you are rich.

I'm not a lawyer or a financial advisor, or any kind of expert.

I was just inspired to post this for ya'll, after listening to all current updates.

Zoe - by email

# Archangel Michael: This Sense of Emergency Has to Go

May 8, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/05/08/archangel-michael-this-sense-of-emergency-has-to-go/>



*Over and over, Archangel Michael tells us not to be hasty or self-important in how we go about our projects after the Reval, but to follow a measured and thoughtful pace.*

*Here again he reminds me that my new marching orders are strolling orders: No sense of emergency, no apprehension of urgency. Just measured acts of consideration and kindness.*

---

Steve Beckow: Is there any change to my marching orders?

AAM: I am changing your marching orders to strolling orders.... No, there is no change to your marching orders, my beloved friend.

It is so important - hear what I say, above and below, within and without - that this sense of urgency and emergency that catalyzes so many human beings - sometimes necessarily but very rarely - this sense of rushing here and there, resulting in you spinning your wheels [has to go].

The first order of business is *breathing*.

This sense of patchwork repair - and we are not saying that there is not time to put a patch on a tire so that you can get from A to B - but in the bigger sense, this sense of rushing about fixing this, doing that, engaging in this just for the sake of feeling that you are doing something or just for the sake of ego-driven action has need to stop - not simply just fade away. Well, it is fading away.

I want to emphasize this. Very often, what human beings in their daily life, not the larger global events but in their daily lives, are interpreting as urgent, as must/needs, is not so.

They are not anchoring and so we are encouraging the anchoring in their joy, the anchoring in their love and the love to truly be the impetus for action, for movement, for going forth about their business and the business of the Mother, in any given day.

Creation is infinite and it may take, in your terminology, a millisecond or it may take billions of years. The wisdom of knowing the pace at which to proceed, that doesn't create either in oneself or in those around you, either very personally, immediately or in the greater population, a sense of urgency is very necessary.

So that as you are approaching, and doing and enjoying the creation of Nova Earth, that it is done and undertaken with a sense of joy, of balance, of peace and of love; that there is a sense of joyousness in that.

Very often in the sense of either individual or collective urgency, what happens is consideration, mutuality, cooperation, collegiality are overridden or set aside because it is too important; it needs to get done now.

That is not the truth of this transformation. If it is not done in peace and unity and collegiality, then the outcome, the desired outcome in terms of the Mother, has not been achieved.

If you are for example, ending hunger in the Sudan but you have made yourself sick and ill and exhausted in so doing, then something has been missed.

So the sense of urgency, which often includes the sense of self-importance, not in terms of fulfilment of mission but literally, “Look what I can do,” needs to be eliminated so that it is thoughtful and plan-full.

It can happen more quickly, more effectively, more efficiently when those with the wisdom, the understanding, the right attitude and the information are truly included in the first brush, not as an afterthought.

So what I am saying, and this is not obviously just to you my beloved friend, but to so many; so many who are going to think that they are letting down our Mother if they do not act quickly.

Act with measured kindness. Act with considered action. You are stepping forward in massive creation. Do not minimize it by simply taking baby steps.

The magnitude of the shift - not only physically but emotionally - the impact - not only individually but on the collective consciousness - of this shift is monumental. And it will take a little bit of what you think of as time, to sink in.

Now think of this, you have had a situation where this sense of financial pressure, of lack has been lessened and lessened and look at the creativity and the growing sense of ease that has come from that literal anchoring down, the settling in in this sense of this world/my world has shifted and I am safe so that there is not the anxiety of having to rush and do something.

This is going to happen with the collective and it is particularly going to happen with the Lightworker/loveholder community. So how they would act and how they would proceed tomorrow and a month or two months from now is significantly different.

So our guidance, our very strong guidance to each of you is, do not proceed from a sense of false urgency. And that is an immediate sense that you need to do something or that you are letting the Mother down.

When you proceed with calm consideration, with the brilliance of your minds, then you are proceeding in ways that are divinely orchestrated.



## Wayshowing and Vasanas

Oct. 6, 2013

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/spirituality/on-processing-vasanas/wayshowing-and-vasanas/>



*Vasanas go off in a world of the mind*

This is a longish post because the situations I've just encountered have been complex and difficult for me and this is my outworking of them.

If its length is more than the time available to you, please feel free to leave it and pass on to the next article.

Even before the reval occurred, I heard of people gifting each other with dinars and dong. It's as if a wellspring of generosity arose that could not wait for external events to catch up.

It chipped away at a belief system which I'd best typify by the attitude, from long ago, called "Looking Out for Number One."

People are expressing a desire to look out for others. At the same time, situations arise that trigger fresh vasanas as we assume new roles, such as the role of financial wayshowing.

A vasana is a complex of traumatic memories that upset us, triggered by an event in the present that resembles one in the past.

We're wayshowers and participants in the process sparked by the reval, whether the reval itself has occurred or not (and it hasn't as I write this), whether we gifted others, assisted in the gifting, heard of it and supported it, or reported on it.

Let's face it. As starseeds, we agreed to be wayshowers. Wayshowing goes along with the territory that most of us starseed lightworkers are playing in.

Starseed = lightworker = wayshower. That's why we came. It's what we agreed to. And we can only either deliver on our promise or back out of it.

I remember writing articles years ago saying that we were preparing for a leadership role in the New Age fast approaching. Well, yes, we are and here it is.

When the going has gotten tough, we've complained that there was no one to talk to about the matters we're involved in like Ascension or Disclosure, and now the reval. But wayshowers are by definition out ahead of things.

As Archangel Michael said the other day, we've agreed to lead rather than follow. So, yes, we've had few people to talk to and that just gets even more so as we enter new fields triggered by impending events.

I watched three vasanas go off in me yesterday. One was connected to unresolved control issues I have, happening now in new or bigger fields.

The second was connected to attitudes I have connected to adversarialism - the kind of blood rising when one believes one is facing an adversary, criticism, or the need to defend oneself.

And the third was connected to a tendency to judge others, which related to a third incident - which had not yet even happened and so had to be occurring entirely in my mind.

And all three vasanas went off in an atmosphere of rushing to complete the gigantic workload that participation brings.

My brother Paul, a family therapist, is fond of quoting Will Rogers, to the effect that I've experienced a lot of bad things in my life and some of them actually happened.

Nothing was happening outside me. In all cases a simple vasana was triggered by a situation in the present that looked like a situation in the past.

Other people were not playing the roles I ascribed to them. It was the roles I ascribed to them that were the problem. "You made me mad." "You did this and you did that."

Most situations in which vasanas go off are imaginary.

Vasanas are self-contained, self-triggering, and self-hypnotizing. We leave the realm of reality and enter into the realm of the mind, fooling ourselves that we're standing on principle. Off we go on what can often be a tragic tangent.

I was dumbfounded by the end of the day. I had thought myself cleared of vasanas. But by assuming a new role - a willingness to play a role triggered by the reveal - I had brought myself into a new area which caused vasanas to go off that I didn't even know I had.

No, we haven't escaped our vasanas as we emerge from Third Dimensionality; we've just invited a new and more refined level of them along with the need to clear them.

And another thing, as the saying goes: Vasanas do not cease just because we've entered an area of positive benefits. They don't fall silent because we're playing a "good-guy" role, replacing the "bad guys." They're no respecter of persons or occasion, which makes for the stuff of comedy. World leader has fit of anger. Hollywood star throws chair at spouse.

Wayshowing requires courage. It'd be easy to say "this is too hard" and retire from the field right at the get-go. Wayshowing requires us to say "I made a mistake" or "I feel irritated" without falling back into the old Third-Dimensional ways of protecting ourselves, projecting blame, and battling with each other.

The answer for me is not to avoid the role, to give up at the first sign of obstacles or barriers, but to recognize our vasanas going off and refine or adjust our forward motion to take them into account while continuing.

Just as AAM advised us to have a contingency fund when gifting, so we also need a contingency fund of love for ourselves because we'll make mistakes in this or any new role.

Gee, I hope that's not expressed in too complex a fashion. It's an eye-opener for me because I thought I was capable of participating in this work by the very fact that I had "cleared" my vasanas. But such is not the case. I haven't cleared my vasanas. And a new situation is guaranteed to bring that home compellingly to me.

# The Possibility of the Re-emergence of the Constructed Self

Feb. 1, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/02/01/the-possibility-of-the-re-emergence-of-the-constructed-self/>



*After the Reval, two pitfalls we'll need to watch out for are the return of the constructed self and an explosion in a sense of entitlement. Here we look at the former; in the next post, we look at the latter.*

---

One of the unintended consequences of the Reval, when it comes, is that we may see the temporary re-emergence of the constructed self.

The constructed self is the character or mask we build as a result and consequence of our vasanas, core issues and false grids.

We fashion a representation of ourselves that's designed to stand in for the real us, create an impression in others and get us what we want in any one situation.

We've been doing a great deal of personal cleansing for probably years.

But when we feel our situation change in a really dramatic and freeing way, such as with the arrival of a modicum of prosperity, feelings that we've submerged for years as a result of oppressive or suppressive relationships, whether in the family,

at work or in some other venue, may rise to the surface and surprise us with their tendency to send us along paths that we may later regret.

We may suddenly find ourselves in a position where we don't feel we need to "take that kind of treatment any more." We may see feelings of irritation or arrogance arise in us. We may treat other people poorly. We may feel the desire to "wipe the dust from our feet" and "get outta here."

That isn't to say that some people may not leave relationships that haven't worked and are considered unsalvageable. But it is to say, assess how much comes from the constructed self and how much comes from a much deeper, more balanced and wiser place.

If we're looking for a social example of the rise of the constructed self occurring in a situation of new-found freedom, perhaps consider the French Revolution. When the people won their freedom after the fall of the Bastille, they turned on the nobility and guillotined them in a Reign of Terror that only ended when the leaders of the Revolution were themselves guillotined or in other ways assassinated.

I'm not saying that any of us would engage in such violence, but you can see some lightworkers calling for vengeance against our former leaders and asking for penalties like mass arrests as we watch the old order crumble. It may be that their constructed selves are asserting themselves at this time.

My own sense of the matter is that we'll have to exercise tremendous vigilance in the first moments of release after the Reval so as not to revenge ourselves on our perceived oppressors, leave personal relationships, terminate work partnerships, and in other ways visit tremendous hardship on others. The temptation to read others out of our lives may be very great.

What to do about such a potential situation? Again the answer is the same here, I think, as it was for us in cleansing ourselves of our vasanas. Jesus spoke of three ways of managing ourselves in situations like these. (1) The first way is to project our anger onto others (and I've done that in my life). The second is to suppress ourselves. And the third is to watch what emerges in us, not act upon it, but observe it from a point of neutrality until it passes away.

I have to make a subtle distinction here about awareness. It does work for us to observe from a place of neutrality. But that isn't to say that awareness itself is neutral. It isn't. As Jesus said, "awareness transforms." (2) Plain, bare awareness causes the knots in our character to unravel. And when the knot unravels, it releases us from the troubling emotions that come along with the knot.

Projection energizes a vasana. Suppression solidifies it. Both cause its persistence. Only resting in bare awareness of it causes its release and transmutation. We've been doing this with our vasanas. Now we may feel called upon to do this with our masks or constructed selves.

So when the Reval comes, perhaps be aware that it may result in the release of some long-suppressed feelings of anger, desires for "getting even," explosions of unwillingness to "take this any longer." And consider whether you want to begin this next chapter of our lives creating the same residue that we have on so many other occasions.

We're entering a higher dimension where feelings like hatred and vengefulness have no place. We cannot enter it by laying waste to the old. AAM has said many times that we cannot leave the old 3D unless we love it.

The Reval is designed to lift our burdens from us so that we can begin the work of creating Nova Earth. It isn't designed to have us wipe the dust of the world from our feet and go on a destructive rampage in our lives. Or go on a year-long vacation from the world.

But it'll take a high degree of self-awareness for us to avoid taking this wonderfully-freeing event and using it simply to create more chaos and karma.

### **Footnotes**

(1) "Jeshua via Pamela Kribbe: The Third Way" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/01/jeshua-the-third-way/>

(2) Loc. cit.

For more on the constructed self, see:

- [Deconstructing "Me," Removing the Masks](#)

- [Archangel Michael on the Constructed Self and the New Normal](#)
- [Tectonic Vasanas, Core Issues and the Constructed Self](#)
- [The Constructed Self vs. the Shadow Self](#)
- [Waking Up is Hard to Do](#)
- [The Gawkiness of the Constructed Self](#)
- [Neither a Jukebox nor a Living Fossil](#)
- [Responsible for Our Own Face](#)
- [Job One](#)
- [Entertaining the Counterintuitive](#)
- [A Time of Emergence](#)
- [Social Maturity is the New Baseline](#)
- [Spiritual Maturity and the Divine Qualities](#)
- [The Challenge of the Time](#)
- [Just When We Thought It Was Safe to Go Back in the Water: Weathering the Emotional Storm](#)



# Archangel Michael on Post-Reval Lightworker Entitlement

Feb. 1, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/02/01/archangel-michael-on-post-reval-lightworker-entitlement/>



*After the Reval, two pitfalls we'll need to watch out for are the explosion in a sense of entitlement and the return of the constructed self. Here we look at the former.*

*I asked Archangel Michael in my last reading with him (July 22, 2016, through Linda Dillon), how to collaborate with lightworkers whose core issues had mushroomed after the Reval.*

---

Steve: The biggest concern I have right now - and I hope you'll permit me to post this response from you - is I continue to be concerned about the impact of sudden wealth on lightworkers, particularly those who still have core issues.

I worry that sudden wealth will (with me too by the way; I'm going to have to battle this one myself as well) magnify those vasanans or core issues.

What to do?

AAM: Let us also begin by saying that this is one of the reasons why we have been speaking so much about being the steward, the leader, the wayshower, the participant observer.

As you assume profile - whether it is because of money or notoriety or political power or financial power, it matters not - it gives you a sense of being elevated. We would encourage you to take the elevator to the basement.

Start there. What we would recommend is to stay anchored - of course always in your heart, but - to your root chakra. Think of it in very practical terms.

Your safety and security - there are many formulas that you have on the planet to look at this - but once your survival needs are taken care of, begin.

You see, one of the reasons why you have been activated to the pubic chakra even ahead of your creation chakra is that that is the anchoring of creation in terms of Nova Earth.

This sense of false importance - there can be no room for this sense of arrogance, entitlement.

That somehow because you have been blessed, you are above, that is not the purpose. Think of it as putting you below. You are blessed because you are in a position to be of greater service.

Greater service and I speak to one, an artist, a musician who serves the Mother and because of that service, goes into the darkest places of chaos and mayhem. This does not make me elevated. It makes me more willing to serve.

And so your question to your sacred self is, "Once I am taken care of, how do I take care of everything else that I believe and know and feel is in service to the Mother?" That is your guiding principle, your guiding light.

How do I become the voice and the servant and the expression of Love? In that, there can be no arrogance.

This is also why I have called upon, pleaded for unity among all of you. Because it is to give each other permission that, if you tend to begin to take that scenic detour,

you have permission to call each other on it in ways that are kind and loving and considerate but clear and concise.

How this is accomplished is by many of what you have thought of as consultations. There is collaboration. There is equality. There is a freedom to brainstorm and implement in ways that make sense, not in ways that elevate one and diminish another. That is of the old realm. Is this clear?

So when you are dealing with someone who is perhaps edging towards entitlement or a feeling of superiority, you call them forth from a place of heart concern to have that heart-to-heart conversation so that they remember because as easily (and this is not a threat - we do not operate in threats) but as easily as blessings are given, they can be taken away.

Steve: I think you've answered that question so thank you.

# Self Observed: From Self-Important Entitlement to Gratitude

Sept. 26, 2016

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/09/26/self-observed-self-important-entitlement-gratitude/>



As we creep up ever more closely on the release of funds, I'm going through many spaces.

The one that I fear most is a triumphal return of the ego, with the Reval.

I see the ego as returning through one of two back doors: one marked "Self-Importance" and the other, "Entitlement."

If you need a short form for it, then "I want." Unbridled desire, without stop, restraint, or consideration, feeding myself with an endless array of gadgets and status symbols will only fan its flames. The self-important "I" feels entitled to what it wants.

Andrew Cohen once said that the reason we feel blissful when we buy an expensive car is not because we now own the car of our dreams but because desire has momentarily ceased. That could very well be.

\*\*\*

The tsunami of abundance may sweep many people off their feet. It's a time to lash ourselves to the mast if we want to avoid being swept away.

We can be swept away by self-importance - easily. In fact it'll take discipline to avoid it.

Most of us seem to be invested in our self-importance. Almost everyone - including me - seems to want deep, deep down (way, way down) to be seen as the hero of the story, the savior of the world, the Fifth Element. That's almost a universal, though clandestine, longing.

I don't think there's any way of getting rid of it until God takes it away. Until then, the best we can do, I think, is sit with it, aware but neutral, until it decides to leave. If I give it no sustenance - if I don't feed the ego wolf - it does go away at last. That's the whole foundation of the upset clearing process we discussed some years ago. And an important practice in meditation.

It works to acknowledge when something like self-importance is up. "I'm feeling self-important. No, I think it's arrogance. Yes, that's it." After a while of being transparent, what was so embarrassing to say in the beginning is a hoot now. "Yes, I'm arrogant." Next?

\*\*\*

Entitlement springs out of self-importance. I'm such a poobah that I deserve better treatment than I'm getting. I behave self-righteously, arrogantly, insensitively. When I act that way, most people usually just want me to drop dead.

Entitlement violates a delicate web of social relationship, a refined dance that most of us do. We don't try to obligate the other or force them to do anything. We

negotiate what is given and received; we agree on terms; we keep the terms of our agreement. Or at least that's our common standard for behavior.

If we try to obligate or force someone into doing something they may not want to, we violate that standard. Entitlement is a missed step in the dance of freely giving and receiving with thanks.

We can choose self-importance and entitlement and devolve a couple of hundred years. The ego would be satisfied.

Or we can choose to show that we haven't just passed time all these years, but demonstrate that we can do the job that's been handed to us. *We* can do this job. Not the ego, but the illumined will.

We can irrigate society. We can see to the needs of those in crisis and emergency. We can set young hearts free to dream and old hearts free to reminisce and advise.

As Werner Erhard said, we can be so big as to take responsibility for the condition of our world and take action.

"We can choose to be audacious enough to take responsibility for the entire human family. We can choose to make our love for the world be what our lives are really about.

"Each of us now has the opportunity, the privilege, to make a difference in creating a world that works for all of us. It will require courage, audacity, and heart. It is much more radical than a revolution – it is the beginning of a transformation in the quality of life on our planet." (1)

Out of that wonderful bond of freely-shared personal responsibility for the condition of our world, we can begin to plan together what we're going to do about it.

Typically we don't take action unless we can and do take responsibility for the shape of our world.

With our combined resources and an enlightened leadership, we can transform the living conditions on the planet.



Instead of being entitled, the really amazing, powerful demonstration, coming from the new handlers of wealth in society, would be gratitude.

Gratitude that the Mother trusts us enough to allow us to play a challenging role in Ascension. Gratitude that she allows us to play an important financial role via the GCR. Gratitude that we're being given the opportunity to really make a difference in our world.

The act of thanking another must be the antithesis of the assertion of entitlement. The former recognizes the other's existence, rights, and offering; the latter demands, obliges, and takes. Very few people emerge from the latter exchange feeling ennobled, empowered, and fulfilled.

After the Reval, let me practice and express gratitude with every gift. Thank you for using me, Mother.

Oh, look. Here is love, following in gratitude's steps.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Werner Erhard at <https://wernererhardquotes.wordpress.com/2016/06/28/if-not-you-who-if-not-now-when>

# Archangel Michael: False Masks will No Longer Work

March 11, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/11/aam-false-masks-will-no-longer-work/>



*I was working on the First Contact database and came across this gem from Michael in 2013. He basically tells us the old Third is going and the false masks we used to get our way before will no longer work. The masks can go slowly or abruptly, but they will go.*

*He reminds us that events like the Reval have their purpose but are still only part of a sequence of events ("a turn of events"). No one event is the end-all and be-all. These events set the direction and accomplish the overall purpose; namely, the unfoldment of the Mother's Plan.*

---

Excerpted from "Archangel Michael on the Reval, NESARA, Putin and the Boston Bombings," May 14, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/05/archangel-michael-on-the-reval-nesara-putin-and-the-boston-bombings/>.

---



Steve Beckow: There's a line of commentary going on on the internet that says that NESARA is not going to happen. The revaluation will leave the same financial elite in place and we'll just have some minor improvements. Is that a correct line of commentary?

Archangel Michael: That is a completely incorrect assessment.

SB: All right. Anything further you want to say about that?

AAM: Pay attention. We have talked to you not about an event, but a turn of events, plural. And that this [Revaluation] is one of those turns of events. So for all of you who are seeking not only financial relief but signals that the shift in terms of what you perceive as Ascension is underway, this is one of your landmark signals. But it is a turn of events. (1) It is not simply one or the other.

And we will tell you very clearly, your Earth — the systems, the planet — is not going to remain status quo. It cannot. And very rarely will you hear me use these words. It cannot remain the same because that is not the unfoldment of the plan of the Mother.

Has there been flexibility and adjustment to accommodate the desires and the heart yearnings of the collective human race? Of course. But let us be clear. The old 3rd, of what we have been talking about, of false masks — for systems, for governments, for people — is going. Now, it can go smoothly, because as you disintegrate your mask, you do so for many, or it can be rather abrupt. It matters not. It is going.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Part of a sequence or series of events, the one supporting the next, as the Reval, by beginning the redistribution of wealth, will prepare the way for mass acceptance of NESARA.

# Archangel Michael: On Confrontational and Aberrant Behavior

Jan. 22, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/01/22/286208/>



*Archangel Michael here relates how hope and trust become my two new life skills in the new world created by letting go of confrontational and aberrant behavior. (1)*

*In most instances, changes of behavior inspired by our guides come about because they plant the idea in our mind.*

*But here, thanks to the marvels of channeling and the Internet, we have an instance of an archangel actually discussing and working publicly with his servant to alter that servant's behavior.*

*We can actually listen to the distinctions he makes in going about his work of guidance.*

*Moreover, he indicates at the end that we'll continue working on this issue and sharing it publicly.*

---

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 20, 2017.

---

Archangel Michael: Now, you have done well in the reduction, elimination of what we would call confrontational behaviour/feelings.

Steve Beckow: Thank you

AAM: We thank *you*, sweet angel.

Steve: It feels funny....

AAM: It does feel funny does it not? It is a significant pattern change and it is a significant pattern change in so far as that it is now also exposing you to the sense of growing vulnerability.

Steve: Oh, yes. Very unsettling.

AAM: But you are also setting this paradigm for the collective because community in the true sense of what we are, not only envisioning for your society, but assisting in bringing forth in alignment with the birth of Nova Being/Nova Societies/Nova Earth is based on societies and communities that [don't include] these rough or confrontational behaviour or stances.

Now with this new sense of vulnerability comes hope and trust.

Steve: Hmmm... (2)

AAM: Yes, you will ponder this and you will also practice it. As you feel fear - which of course does nothing and we're not talking fight or flight but - as you are feeling fear and this sense of exposure, shall we say, what comes to the surface?

The hope that you will be seen and known and treated as the divine being that you are and that in this openness, that you will also be able to interact with another, whether it is a stranger or an intimate partner, in a way that is truly based on both of you engaging from the highest platform, from the highest realm of how you may proceed. It doesn't matter whether it is an exchange with the teller at the bank or with me.

So it is this feeling that is truly based on this hope and trust that it is going to be alright, that I have guided you correctly and accurately to a place where you will be able to function but function in a very new behavioural pattern.

And it is a pattern initially, that can be, and is, for you and for many, rather uncomfortable. But at as you proceed it will be of such liberation that you will be ecstatic.

Steve: It's absolutely new territory for me, Lord ... strange.

I've always used my threat display, my confrontational side to ward off the necessity of me feeling fear so I've always done it that way and now this is very, very different.

AAM: I understand.

Steve: Could you give me more on where this goes?

AAM: I would be pleased to.

Now, you have always prided yourself, in a very positive way, my brother, and worked on this value and this practice of transparency, of truly being the authentic, unique, brilliant, bright, loving individual that you are.

But when you have this overlay of what we would call the confrontational defense mechanism, in fact, you aren't transparent at all.

This mechanism has been very useful for you so I am not saying this in any way of critique, criticism or denigration. I am speaking to you heart to heart, as brother. This behaviour worked for you and was appropriate to the time, the space of the old Third Dimension.

But what you are doing is breaking new ground and in breaking new ground you are setting paradigms of behaviour that are based on heart consciousness, on expanded consciousness and what our beloved brother calls, “true love.” (3)

And so the rules of engagement and of behaviour are altered and different and so in order to truly be the truth of who you are, that façade (5) that was necessary or useful in the old realm doesn't serve you in the same way.

If you are trying to create new societies, new community and you use this defence of what can be perceived as aggressive mechanism to get people to do what you want, then you are still utilizing a vapour of that old abusive authority and control, rather than truly moving into the stewardship of who you are.

Steve: Okay, that's very helpful.

AAM: I am not suggesting this is easy, my friend, and this is something that you and I will be working on and that you will be sharing because this is a very significant next step and it is not a next step that you would be taking if you are not already anchored in the higher realms.

## **Footnotes**

(1) See "Just and Fair and Equitable," Jan. 20, 2017, at <https://gaog.wpengine.com/2017/01/20/just-fair-equitable>. Aberrant behavior means the ingenuous, opportunistic, and manipulative rackets, numbers, routines, acts, scripts, and other aspects of the constructed self that we use to get our way in life.

(2) I feel wary of hope because of my previous learnings on the matter.

(3) "Love is infinitely powerful, so a deep breath from Its endless abundance allows you to immerse yourself in the pond of the illusion for long periods of time. And when you do, because it is the human condition, it is very easy either to forget about love – the weak faint image of real Love that is all that you can experience as a human – or to convince yourself that you do not need it because it really only

complicates life . . . until the next time you need to take a breath!" (Jesus via John Smallman, March 22, 2015.)

Not only Jesus makes the distinction between ordinary and real or true love. Here is the Arcturian Group as well:

"The high resonating energy of true and real Love flowing from the consciousness of so many at this time is lifting the world into Ascension. Each person who attains a consciousness of Unconditional Love, adds more Light to universal world consciousness." (The Arcturian Group, Sept. 7, 2015, at <https://www.onenessofall.com>.)

## A Second Lightworker Pitfall (Ridicule)

March 29, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/29/a-second-lightworker-pitfall/>



*Me and Len Satov keeping each other in touch with reality. Len, a workshop leader, introduced me to Ascension and to Linda Dillon. Credit: Sara*

Another fear I have besides a fear of self-importance and entitlement (1) is a fear of ridicule.

I fear that I'll be deemed out of touch with reality because I tell a business associate that I work for the Divine Mother. (Oops!) Or blurt out to another what Archangel Michael said. (Uhhhhh.....) (2)

I've always wanted to be on the frontiers of knowledge so being rebuked for having left the fold has always been an occupational hazard for me. (3)

Many of us older lightworkers chose to avoid being ridiculed and hurt by taking to the cave and becoming introverts. Or by living in foreign countries. Not a few of my friends are satisfied singles, not seeking relationship but preferring their missions instead.

I sometimes think we're a community of solitaries - I won't say "hermits." We all love our own space and our own company.

But it carries a cost. I worry that I'll become out of touch if I so wall myself off that I've turned my place into an ivory tower, isolated from reality. That fear comes right next after the fear of self-importance and entitlement.

I'm now deemed to be talking to angels and imaginary deities and am therefore out of touch with reality, in a Third-Dimensional world that works on fear, the herd instinct, and ridicule.

I have a few friends in Vancouver and more at the Bellingham meet-up and they keep me sane and open-hearted. Many lightworkers have no one to share with. That must be tough.



Hold that in your mind and consider what Archangel Michael and others have been encouraging us to do. We solitaries are to lead the way in leaving behind the old paradigms and creating a new template; primarily for the moment, in the humanitarian/philanthropic field, irrigating humanity.

The first fear that comes up in me is of being out of touch with what's possible, realistic, or practical. I haven't read a newspaper in years and just this last reading AAM confirmed that he didn't want me to.

And even if he wanted me to, I wouldn't have the time to. There's such an information explosion on the Internet that I have to pick my sources wisely and those sources are and will be channeled. That's another of those settled questions.

Nevertheless, it feels like being on a teeter-totter. On one side is solitary me protecting myself from ridicule and on the other side is mock-extrovert me creating a new template and mixing and mingling like the sociable type I'm not. Up and down we go.

Again the answer to this seeming quandary is to relax. The solitary me needs to learn to relax on the fear of ridicule. I'm not a young dissertation student any more whose work is too new to be accepted or a government official who has to wear the



empirical-materialist mask to be considered credible. I have discernment and experience. I can do this.

The mock-extrovert needs to get that I'm not an extrovert. I'm an introvert who stewards significant sums, directed to projects. I don't party and I don't hanker to own a jet.

Leaving that aside and reserving my focus for building Nova Earth, I ask: How big can we dream? A gender-free and gender-equal world? A world without hunger? Homelessness? Disease? A world that works for everyone?

Holding the vision of where I'm headed ... we're headed ... is my only contribution. It's actually my passion too. (4) When I imagine the future, it raises bliss in me. Feeling inspired, I feel blissful. You could say I'm in it for the bliss and you'd be spot on.

I'm one of the dreamers. I am nothing without the creators.

### **Footnotes**

(1) See "Self-Importance and Entitlement" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/23/self-importance-and-entitlement/>

(2) I can't avoid broaching the topic to employees. The new paradigm includes working for the Divine Mother in partnership with the celestials.

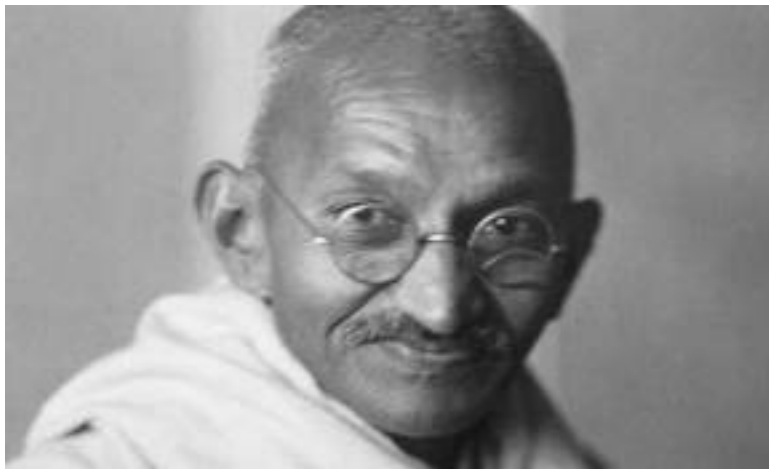
(3) My first dissertation was judged to be outside my discipline; my second outside the university's mandate (i.e., empirical materialism). All my life I've wanted to be on the frontiers of knowledge. I chose that rather than staying within the university's confining paradigms.

(4) Because I've seen the vision of the entire journey of a soul from God to God; I've seen the entire picture. After that, all one feels like doing is talking about it and working for it.

## “Power Corrupts”

March 18, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/18/power-corrupts/>



*Power doesn't corrupt everybody*

We have a saying that power corrupts and absolute power corrupts absolutely.

That saying has a spectrum of applicability.

It's very relevant to some like Hitler, Stalin, Idi Amin, etc. It's not relevant to others like Jesus, St. Germaine, Gandhi, etc.

We have another term which we apply to this latter group: "self-mastered."

What does that term mean?

Whether power corrupts or not seems to depend on whether we've transcended or completed our core issues (mastered ourselves), let go of our conditioned behavior, along with all other masks, acts, routines, and other manipulations we have, all of which go to make up our constructed self - the image of ourselves we present to others.

Having completed (or reached a certain stage, since cleansing is never complete) the work of cleansing ourselves is what is meant by "self-mastery."

The Hitlers of the world give in to their vasanas, blame others for their anger and resentment, project their wrath onto them, etc. The Divine Mother in a recent *Hour with an Angel*, said what eventually happens to them:

"It is painful for a being that seeks power for themselves or power over another, whether it is a parent over a child, a husband over a wife, a man over an army. It matters not.

"The yearning [for], the exercise of control never gives joy. The pain simply grows. And so the actions become more grotesque, larger, until the breakdown is and has [been] and will be occurring." (1)

It's in the sense that their actions become more grotesque until breakdown occurs that dictators build on sand rather than on the rock of the divine qualities and universal laws.

People like these use the possession of power to serve themselves and eliminate their "enemies." The Night of the Long Knives, during which Hitler eliminated the Brownshirts, the concentration camps, and Stalin's Purges of the 1930s are examples of the lengths to which absolutely-corrupted people will go.

Normal, everyday, peace-loving people find themselves initially unequipped to successfully resist others who go to such lengths as torture, murder, and "total war."

In the simplest terms, those who are "self-mastered" have learned, I think, to complete their core issues or vasanas, drop their conditioned responses, and value transparency and integrity over expediency and advantage.

They're balanced because none of the voices that scream at us, all vasana-born, scream at them. They can weather the outer storm because there's no inner storm. The mind is silent, all issues having been dissolved through awareness. (2)

The very cleansing we've been doing for some years now is what will minimize the corrupting influence of power once we have the power of funding under our belts.

New vasanas and old vasanas re-energized will be going off in us once we experience the apparent power that will seem to be ours. If we don't yet know what a vasana is - a sleeping volcano - we may wish to brush up on the subject before the Reval hits. (3)

If we yield to our vasanas and project them onto others, step by step we'll walk the path the Divine Mother referred to, only now the breakdown will probably occur a lot faster than, say, in the 1940s.

In the end, it's really the state of our inner world that'll drive us rather than the state of the outer. If we feel hostile, that'll drive us. If we feel peaceful, we're relieved of being driven. Feeling peaceful comes with completing our issues/vasanas/upsets.

So, in my estimation, after the Reval, we have to continue to cleanse ourselves, just as we've been doing all along. If we haven't been doing it, perhaps it's time to start, before things get very busy. Tension will go up and awareness will go down so learning then (with decreased awareness) may be more difficult.

Rather than stopping processing with the arrival of our financial assignments, we may feel a greater need to start or continue.

### **Footnotes**

(1) "Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA, February 23, 2017," February 28, 2017, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/>.

(2) A process for clearing upsets and completing vasanas is outlined in the articles that appear here: "On Processing Vasanas" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/spiritual-essays/>.

Here's one article: "How to Handle Unwanted Feelings: The Upset Clearing Process" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/spiritual-essays/on-processing-vasanas/how-to-handle-unwanted-feelings-the-upset-clearing-process/>

Here's Jesus outlining essentially the same process: "Jeshua: The Third Way" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/spiritual-essays/on-processing-vasanas/jeshua-the-third-way/>

(3) See "On Root Vasanas or Core Issues" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/spiritual-essays/>.

# My Control Patterns: For Financial Wayshowers

Aug. 7, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/08/07/my-control-patterns-for-financial-wayshowers/>



*Credit: [www.lovepanky.com](http://www.lovepanky.com)*

*In an earlier reading through channel Linda Dillon, Archangel Michael had referred to my control patterns.*

*As often happens, I don't pick up on any one comment quickly enough to ask for more details and so in the next reading (Aug. 3) I asked him to tell me about my control patterns. The discussion that followed is so helpful that I post it here.*

*Again I hope this discussion proves especially helpful to financial wayshowers.*

---

Steve: Can you discuss with me in detail my control patterns please? Because I'm going to be working with an awful lot of people and, gosh, I don't want to be controlling, that's for sure.

Archangel Michael: You are used to being in a leadership position. It is your preferred position.

Steve: Really? I thought I was a lieutenant historically rather than a leader.

AAM: No. You also have a tendency - because you have come to Earth with a significant mental capacity, shall we say - to see solutions and thought patterns and ideations more clearly than many.

Now you like to think of yourself as collegial and unitive and you are. That is also part of your nature because you have seen the manipulation and meanness of your father, which has taught you. So your desire is to be inclusive and expansive.

What you are lacking, dear heart, and I am teasing you in this, is you get fed up. You tend to allow the process, shall we say, to go forth in a community-based reality, in a collaborative back-and-forth type of manner and then you get fed up and think, "Why can you not see the truth?" And you lose patience. You lose your temper and go into controlling mode. (1)

Your presence has the ability, which you have exercised at times, of being controlling, of being intimidating. So, what you have need to do, and I will gladly assist you in this, because you know I work. I am a leader of my legions. But if you do not think we work cooperatively, of course we do. I would never put my will upon any being for that is not the way of love.

One of the questions that you can always ask yourself is "What would love do? How does love behave?" Now that is not to say that you won't lose patience because you will.

As you venture out into a myriad of community projects, you are going to be sorely tried so it is good that we address this right now. When you feel this sense of impatience, and understand what we say, there is a place for impatience because impatience gets things done.

But, there is a difference between impatience and falling into control. When you feel impatience boiling up, step back. Step way back. Your tendency, when the impatience starts to simmer, is to step forward and take control.

Step back and become the observer. In being the observer, see what needs to transpire in order for action to take place because there is far too much navel-

gazing upon the planet. (2) Yes, I say that very clearly. So step back and be the observer and discern what action would result in the most positive step forward.

It [may] not always [bring] the immediate outcome but it is at least a step towards a positive outcome, [and ultimately] towards the creation and co-creation - a very key ingredient, co-creation - of Nova Earth.

From that place, you make suggestions. Because you do not know how else to do it and we are not suggesting that you temper this. But suggestions are not commands. So bring forth your suggestions in a collaborative way that you are prepared to hear “no” to and let go. ...

Your role is to create and let go. Create and let go. In many of these situations, what you are doing - and the control issue comes up often in interpersonal relationships as well - you are creating - letting go. Suggesting - letting go. Stepping back - letting go.

### **Footnotes**

(1) I'm so aware of this. I get impatient when others can't keep up with me or see what I see. I get irritable and at those times may lose my temper. I especially don't like people putting roadblocks in my path: this derives from wanting to be a top producer to show my Dad that I was not a lazy, no-good good-for-nothing. My impatience lies at the heart of it. I have to lose these patterns. They no longer serve me, if they ever did.

(2) In other words, he's having a conversation for action and observes that there is too little action in the world and too much navel-gazing.



# New Age Leadership is Not Hierarchical

July 25, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/07/25/new-age-leadership-is-not-hierarchical/>



*In designing Nova Earth, we want to avoid the pitfalls of the old order. One of those pitfalls is recreating hierarchies, elites, oligarchies.*

*Michael warns us here: "Don't get stratified." (1)*

## **Leadership not Hierarchical**

Archangel Michael: What you are doing is learning to operate in a new way. It is a new paradigm for Earth because very often you tend to think of organizations in a very hierarchical manner. (2)

As the head of the corporation, you must have a team. No individual is responsible for the creation or co-creation of Nova Earth. How many times do we have to say to you that we are not a hierarchy; we work cooperatively.

Now, does that mean that no one takes the lead? Of course not. The person who is best suited for that role takes the lead in that spectrum. There needs to be structure; otherwise all you have is chaos. And, you've seen enough of that. And, I'm not even talking about sixth-dimensional chaos. You will just simply have mayhem.

So you don't take someone who is absolutely not only having managerial qualities, but is brilliant in it, and put them in charge of personnel. The IT person knows nothing about providing insurance and health care. So you bring forward a team and that team has to be cohesive and in alignment with what you have termed your mission and purpose, the structure, the belief system of why the company, the institution, the project exists. If they are not, then that is not a good fit. (3)

We are not suggesting that you do not put into operation point people who, depending on their role, assume that responsibility. Now for every person who has a point position, it is important that there be an alternate who is also fully briefed and understands so that if one is not available the other is. That is how you become malleable or flexible. (4)

But do not think that you do not have, and that we do not have the power to bring you, the right people. Or that you do not have in your own divine authority, the ability to call forth, to create and bring to you those people who are a perfect fit.

So that there isn't an adjustment period, a honeymoon period, a cleaning house period, because that is not...yes, there are going to be adjustments. A team can be your inner circle of six or seven and it can also be an outer circle of thousands – it is still a team.

From the person who wants to sweep the floor at night to the CEO, you are a team. And, each team [member] has equal value. But it is appropriate the CEO does not tell the maintenance how to sweep. And the person who is sweeping does not tell the CEO how to implement the vision. It is all simple. Everybody has a place and every place is critical. (5)

One of the rules of engagement is the sharing of the mantle of power. ...

Think of it very much as one person, one vote, but it is more amorphous than that. It has need to be an ebb and flow and an honoring of each person having a piece of that mantle. (6)

## **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Feb. 17, 2017. Hereafter AAM.

(2) AAM, March 8, 2011.

(3) "Transcript ~ Archangel Michael on the Source of Power and Authority, AHWAA, March 9, 2017," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/18/transcript-archangel-michael-on-the-source-of-power-and-authority-ahwaa-march-9-2017/>

(4) AAM, March 8, 2011.

(5) "Transcript ~ Archangel Michael on the Source of Power and Authority," *ibid.*

(6) AAM, March 8, 2011.

# From Self-Importance to Divine Importance

May 6, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/05/06/from-self-importance-to-divine-importance/>



In order for us not to fall into the trap of self-importance after the Reval, I'd like to make a distinction between self-importance and divine importance.

As a social phenomenon, self-importance received its greatest boost from the social Darwinist view of life. (1) Social Darwinists represent life as a struggle for existence, in which only the fittest survive.

Their theory was often bent to the service of the upper class, on the premise that those who conspicuously survived must, by that fact, have proven themselves to be the fittest.

We fuel this way of thinking when we say things like: The man who dies with the most toys wins. Others are out to eat our lunch. Etc.

Self-importance is a goal sought by a survival-oriented mind which seeks evidence in the outside world or feedback from it of the certainty of its own survival. One who is important, the thinking goes, will survive.

And we pursue a whole host of self-important attributes out of commitment to that goal - looks, determination, physique, etc.

A well-entrenched, largely-invisible self-serving bias results from this way of being. (2) We play up our triumphs and play down our failures.

We emphasize our role in things that go right and blame the other guy for things that go wrong. And so on. And our friends are those who support our self-serving version of events.

Bundle up everything I've just said and you have what I consider the Third Dimension's most influential social way of thinking throughout the Twentieth Century. It all stems from a conviction that we are separate and in competition with each other for survival.

None of us probably wants to go forward reproducing that system. I know I don't. It isn't true and never was. (3)

So what's really true? Are we important or not?

I can only say what's so for me. And to do that I have to talk about the only important thing in life to me and that is God (and God's many forms). And since God has become all this, then all this is important to me, from the perspective of being God's servant.

Every experience I've had that has carried me closer to God has been more spectacular than the last, more addictive, more seductive.

Whoever God proves to be, I can think of nothing more desirable than knowing and reuniting with God.

The wisest among us tell us that we ourselves are God. How could it be otherwise? We've accepted that God is everything. Therefore, since we're part of everything, we must be God. It can be no other way.

In my view, my importance derives from the fact that I am God. You might say from your perspective that your importance derives from the fact that *you* are God. We are all God and our importance derives from the fact that we are God. I see this as "divine importance."

My importance doesn't derive from the fact that I am "me." Not in the end. Not in the final analysis. Just think about it

Everything "me" is destined in the end to fall away like a coat we take off. The last minute is probably as Bayazid described it: "O Thou I!" (4)

When there's nothing left but God and me, that's the moment the scriptural writer talked about as the time when Christ himself (the individuated soul) bends the knee to God (the supreme soul) -- when the Natural Self surrenders to the Supreme Self - so that only God survives.

Any "I" separate from God is not the final "I."

*I* only matter in that I am God. And that is something I share with everything and everybody. The more I realize this truth, the more I escape the trap of self-importance.

I met a person today who has very likely escaped that trap. That's what set me writing about the subject. I had lunch with her - a reader from back East.

If you hear me sounding very optimistic that there are those among us, much younger than us, who are ready and able to take the lead, I guess I got concrete proof today that it can and will happen.

Not a drop of self-importance. I was impressed, amazed. *It can be done!* Yay, Emily! Yay, lightworkers! Yay, next generation!

### **Footnotes**

(1) See also "What Philosophy Underpins Economic Inequality?" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/09/17/philosophy-underpins-economic-inequality/>

(2) See "The Self-Serving Bias – I" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/spiritual-essays/the-path-of-awareness/self-serving-bias/>," "The Self-Serving Bias – II" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/spiritual-essays/the-path-of-awareness/the-self-serving-bias/>; "The Self-Serving Bias: The Chief Barrier to Life Working" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/spiritual-essays/the-path-of-awareness/the-self-serving-bias-the-chief-barrier-to-life-working/>

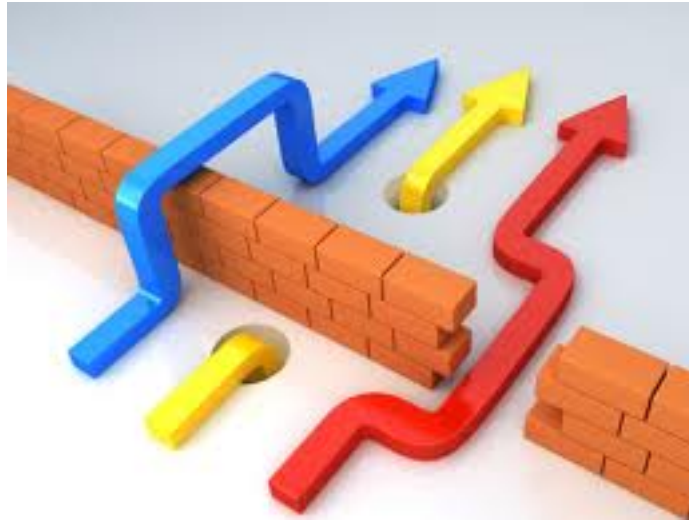
(3) And yet the upper echelons of many groups in society fell for it from the 1870s to the Millennium. I remember putting together a dictionary of automation that was full of social-Darwinist statements from contemporary business and financial spokespeople of the 1990s.

(4) “I went from God to God, until they cried from me in me, ‘O thou I!” (Bayazid of Bistun in Aldous Huxley. *The Perennial Philosophy*. New York, etc.: Harper and Row, 1970; c1944, 12.)

## Pedestals and Other Perils of Lightwork – Part 1/2

April 21, 2012

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/04/21/pedestals-and-other-perils-of-lightwork-part-12/>



As you know, one of my basic agreements in writing for this blog is now and has always been to go through my work publicly. That comes from a commitment to transparency and derives from foundational work in the human-growth movement.

Transparency eliminates the need for memory. Memory so often simply serves the needs of image management. When we're not managing our image, preening in front of the mirror, and seeking to look good, we don't need to keep our story straight.

Transparency maximizes the chances of remaining in the truth, which, as you know, sets us free. It allows oneself to be maximally known. And it produces a glow of joy unto itself, which may be one of the few sources of joy in the circumstances I want to examine here.

Transparency does not mean that I share your confidences or embarrass other people. I don't gossip. If there's something I need to clear with you, I do it with



you, and not with others. Transparency means that I'm transparent about myself, not about you.

I'd like to share today about a particular side of things, connected with being a lightworker, but more to the point connected with "success" as a lightworker; in other words, connected with being a lightworker and finding that one's service catches on in some way.

I share as an alternative to just letting go of the trial and effort it is to do this work. My hope is that by sharing I get free of the impediments I'm wrestling with at the present time.

I say "success" in parentheses because success, in my view, is not the aim of a lightworker. Service is. "Success" is only a tangential circumstance – or should be. Extent of service, the degree of "good" that one does, is the only target to be aimed for, as far as I'm concerned.

The indicia of a piece of lightwork having caught on are partly objective, partly subjective. For a blog, the number of hits a day and similar indications often serve. This blog receives on average 60,000 hits a day. That "success" is attributable to all the editors who contribute to it, all the IT personnel, transcribers, graphic artists.

And I mean that to extend to all the contributors from the day it began and not simply those who are with it now. Ryan, Pat, Anne, and many others who moved on have contributed to its success. It could not have reached the level of service it offers, whatever that may be, without their common effort.

"Success" may also be measured by the mentions one receives around the Internet. But it may also be the way people relate to you. It matters not. There comes a point when one must realize and relate to the fact that something one is associated with has caught on. If one does not, one can be rudely caught off guard - and suffer.

As only one person associated with the "success" of this blog, I'd like to share my own personal observations of what "success" can bring. I think one would be foolish not to consider that a service catching on does not have consequences. I'd like to share not because "success" means a great deal to me. It doesn't. I already have completed for myself and enjoyed almost everything I can think of wanting

from life and 3D. I don't continue because of very much that I'm aware of that somehow "comes" to me.

In the event that one “succeeds,” one encounters a number of barriers or glass ceilings. I'm facing so many at this moment that I share to stay ahead of stress, exhaustion, and writer's block – which would mean the end of service. I'm on this side of the breakthrough and I share this in part to create the breakthrough for myself.

I also share as a rite of passage, as recognition of being at a choice point. Surveying costs and benefits is one way of choosing whether to go on with service or stop here and say to the Boss, “enough.”

From a physical standpoint, at this moment, I'm going through almost complete exhaustion. I've had to cancel all engagements for today, some of which, like a channeling workshop, were dear to my heart. I may have to cancel my plans to go away for a few days.

When I say “almost complete exhaustion,” I mean feeling as if I were drugged, being unable to get out of bed, walking around in a stupor. I don't say this to cause you worry and I certainly don't say it to invite a spike in email. Please do not write to offer me condolences or remedies.

I'm having to rethink my participation in most groups I engage with, in line with some of the things that the Boss has said to me which I'm only now starting to understand. In rethinking my participation in things, it isn't a reflection on any group, though every group may think it is. It's a matter of necessity. It's a matter of pacing myself so that I last until the end.

Now you may wonder: how is it that he's still writing? Well, I've discovered that writing can go on under a wide range of circumstances and takes a relatively small amount of energy, compared to other things. So writing seems to be one of the last things that ends for me. But it does end. One can experience writer's block, at which point it's all over as long as the blockage lasts.

The first thing I'd like to share is that, when one does “succeed” and attracts attention, one then can be subject to a series of challenges, the first one being criticism. As the years go by, and this blogsite “succeeds,” criticism expands,

remarkably. One becomes almost a favorite target of some people and ways of criticism become almost formulaic and byzantine.

I'd like to share one extract from a piece of "fanmail" I received recently just to illustrate that for you, as you ponder beginning your lightwork or are in the early phases of it. This is just one of many emails I receive each day. No matter how thick your skin, and mine is not particularly thick, it can become wearing. I recall hearing David Wilcock speak on the same theme perhaps a year or two ago.

The language may offend you so viewer discretion is advised. I'm hoping you can imagine how you'd feel receiving "fanmail" like this – and as lightworkers you may.

---

You're a fucking moron.

More....you're insane, and you need to be locked up for the sake of humanity.

Don't you realise that ALL channelled information comes from the Velon (aka Annunaki)?

Every time you give credence to their information, you invite them into the consciousness of humanity. Their agenda is the same one that the Illuminati pawns are programmed to follow..... the total domination of humankind.

The so-called Galactic Federation is a Velon front, as are ALL messages associated with such a faux organisation.

You are doing untold damage to the Human Plan with your incessant reliance on the external saviourship model of experience.

The Human Plan is to re-integrate the whole of the soul into the human body.

The "fifth dimension" is another Velon hoax, as is the idea of ascension.

We are NOT GOING ANYWHERE!!

We are remaining right here on this planet, and incorporating the whole of the soul into the body.....at least, those who are awake will do so.....which category excludes idiots like you.

Any notion of going elsewhere, or being rescued by external forces, is ALL VELON PROPAGANDA.

Wake the fuck up, you imbecile.

---

This gentleman's email address – I cannot conceive of a woman writing this – implies that he enjoys balance and harmony.

How this man can claim to know “the Human Plan” when he writes from a position of such animosity and generalized ignorance I cannot say. And why he continues to read this site is beyond me.

I guess I can't also pass by the observation that the statement that "the Human Plan is to re-integrate the whole of the soul into the human body" makes no sense to me. The soul exists on a much, much higher level than the human body, is immortal, has no physical contact with the body, etc. What it could conceivably mean for the soul to "re-integrate" into the human body utterly escapes me. In fact it strikes me as gobbledy-gook.

Nevertheless, the first circumstance you may encounter in your lightwork, that presents a glass ceiling unto itself and can be wearing, is the really acrid criticism you may receive, from perfect strangers and even former colleagues. Some people seem to write merely to make a name for themselves by challenging someone they consider to be a leader. Others seem to be just venting spleen.

But receiving criticism is only one side of the challenge. The other side is that your room to respond to it or even experience through to completion the almost inevitable impact of such steady fare on you – the more so the more sensitive you are - shrinks as time goes on.

You suddenly find yourself under a microscope from all sources. The path becomes straiter and narrower with every passing year, in case there are any out

there who think it becomes broader and easier. The forgiveness grows less and less as the extent of attention and the demand for integrity increases.

Remember that you may not think you signed up for this, at least not consciously. And it does no good to protest. This is also a part of your unwritten service contract.

And there is much more, none of which you probably considered when you began.

Few lightworkers sign up hoping to “succeed.” Most sign up, it seems to me, from a desire to serve. If you actually signed up hoping to “succeed,” then, no offense intended, but I'm not writing for you. You're not my target or intended audience.

Tomorrow I'd like to continue with our discussion, considering next the trial that comes about when one person places another on a pedestal. The wearing impact of criticism is only one half of the puzzle; the peril that being placed on a pedestal - though the complete opposite of criticism - is another.

Please realize that it takes about as much courage to write what I'm saying here as I can possibly muster. I certainly don't make these observations as something that brings me joy or delight. But they are necessary to consider in lightwork.

In my opinion, someone has to say it. David did a while ago. Considering the barriers and the upsets that "success" presents is something one should do, I feel, as early in their lightwork as possible.

(Continued in [Part 2/2](#))

## Pedestals and Other Perils of Lightwork – Part 2/2

April 22, 2012

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/04/22/pedestals-and-other-perils-of-lightwork-part-22/>



*Pedestals are for dead people and statues*

(Continued from [Part 1/2](#))

Thank you if you've stayed with me this long. I'm writing on this topic to find the source of my own exhaustion at this time and to point to some perils that “success” in lightwork can bring.

Managing the criticism that lightwork can attract is found at one pole of the perils associated with service. At the other end is dealing with being put on a pedestal.

If anyone is putting me or other lightworkers on a pedestal, I would request that you please stop. We put people on pedestals for various reasons, almost all relating to our own wants and needs.

Some interviewers put their guests on pedestals to establish themselves as having quality guests or “experts” on their show, to promote their own offerings, and so on. Lightworkers do so for many reasons, perhaps innocuous, perhaps not.

But the impact on the lightworker so captured and constrained can be painful for a variety of reasons and does no one in the end much good.

It demeans the person raising the other up. It promotes codependency and dysfunctionality. It erects a barrier between the one being raised and the one doing the raising. It deprives the one being raised of choice, freedom, growth, and contact. The negative impacts of pedestalling seem to go on and on. "Don't fence me in" surely applies here.

If as a lightworker you're being invited to mount a pedestal, I'd recommend that you be wary of accepting.

Climbing onto a pedestal is a trap, a form of confinement. More times than not, adulation carries a price in deference. It corrodes one's better sense of one's self and leaves one open to arrogance, conceit and all manner of difficult psychological conditions.

It makes people afraid of the one raised up. It skews behavior and relationships. It's altogether unwise and not something fated to last into our future.

I'm not an enlightened person. And really, as far as I can see, only people of enlightenment - and an advanced state of enlightenment at that - can serve as spiritual teachers or mentors. When I've turned down requests that I somehow mentor another, which I'm not suited to do, I've excited disappointment, resentment, and reprisal.

I myself have many dysfunctional traits. I have a temper. I'm impatient, irritable. I don't like obstacles being placed in the path of my work. I transfer onto people. I have many remaining vasanas.

Apparently I can write well but that's all I can probably claim for myself. Definitely not pedestal material.

Besides I'm also alive and made of flesh and blood. Only dead people and statues belong on pedestals. Julius Caesar perhaps. But even Jesus would decline to set foot on one. In fact he'd be the last person to agree.

So these are two barriers that a lightworker who realizes a modicum of “success” may meet. Now I want to discuss the barriers within oneself and how they are exaggerated and made more difficult by having your service catch on to any degree.

As I said earlier, if your lightwork provides a useful service and you find yourself thrust into the public eye, your life becomes more difficult. All the normal things that others do – erupt in vasanas, transfer feelings onto another – you do under the actual or anticipated glare of public scrutiny.

The most excruciating example of this occurred for me recently when I was transferring onto a colleague feelings that properly attached to a former girlfriend.

Transference means projecting onto another the thoughts and feelings proper to someone else. A husband might turn his wife into his mother. An employee might see his boss as his father.

It took me days to see and get to the roots of the transference that I was making. In the meantime all manner of conflicting and disturbing feelings arose in me and affected my service.

I felt I should be true to myself but what I was being true to was simply the transference. I did many things which in retrospect I wouldn't have done had I only realized what I was up to. And all the time the stress mounts because one falls under the prospect of public attention.

Everything one does becomes skewed and exaggerated by the pressure of being somehow a public figure. I remember watching ... well, many movies really ... about celebrities cracking under pressure. Only now am I seeing how that could be.

So without going into the lurid details, I just warn you that, as you commence your lightwork, the stress and strain that go with “success” can be exhausting and



disturbing. I have only a limited tolerance for these stresses and strains. My tolerance would be greater if there was something I was seeking. But I'm not. However, much of what I'm learning now I couldn't have known ahead of time.

I haven't gone into any of the difficulties presented by teamwork – the tug-of-war phase, the differences in paths and personalities, the lack of a shared or common body of what the Boss calls “rules of engagement.” Here I am urging everyone to begin their lightwork, but please be aware that just because we're all lightworkers doesn't mean that there's necessarily open road ahead.

I myself am not a trainer, counsellor or anything of the sort and have only a very limited role to play in anything to do with lightwork past the point of beginning. But I also don't want to give the impression that starting in is all that's needed. Much work remains after that.

Hopefully we've only just opened up the subject of the perils as well as the rewards of lightwork. As we move forward in our engagement, whether it be in spreading abundance, healing, terraforming, government work, or whatever else, just know that, in my view, we'll have to discuss the barriers at some point as well as the breakthroughs.

I feel cleaner and clearer for having said that “success” is not a bed of roses, but carries with it its own set of challenges and pitfalls. I feel less exhausted now, which is my test for whether what I've been saying is the truth. Because the truth will set us free, if one tells the truth, one can know it by seeing if release follows. No release, no truth.

These perils and pitfalls need to be met if we're to achieve a pace that will see us last until Ascension. I'm only now exploring what all this means for me. And it took me almost falling over to be willing to explore it.

I'll look to see if there's more to say. If what I'm experiencing is a block due to uncommunicated truths or withholds, then sharing them should set me free.

# Being Neutral

July 6, 2012

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/07/06/being-neutral/>



As we come together in lightworker projects - and really form together in our soul groups, I think - we operate as teams and sometimes hit it off and sometimes don't. And when we don't hit it off, some people are looking at how the circumstances can be overcome and others are just wondering how to live with conflict.

One thing I'm noticing in having conversations with people is a certain line of reasoning which I've tried out for myself and can't make work. It may be just me and it may not.

Some people try to surmount conflict by loving the other and then they find that isn't working and give up. For me to move from conflict to love is, quite frankly, challenging. I need an intermediate step and that intermediate step is being neutral.

If I can't love the person I'm in conflict with, I tend to beat myself up - or more properly my ego does. The chatter in my head does, what sociologists call "the generalized other," the voice-over, the monkey on my back.

But being neutral I can do. And being neutral, just as much as loving, is still coming from the heart, the center. The Divine is loving, to be sure. But the Divine is also neutral. Just being with another, just observing, neither leaning this way or that, neither preferring nor avoiding, but just being with, without anything added or taken away.

If loving feels like jumping over Everest to me when I'm out of sorts, being neutral returns me to my center, which is the heart, is it not? That center allows the love to arise in me. It's not the final destination. But trying to love while in conflict is like the proverbial full tea cup. Only in the empty tea cup can love arise. Only the empty tea cup can be filled. And that empty tea cup is me abiding in the center. in neutrality.

The center is a mystical place. It isn't like any other place that I know of. It's infinitely penetrable. It opens up to infinite possibilities. It's the portal of portals, so to speak, if such a thing can be. And abiding in that center is the ultimate practice for me. It may be just my bias. But I think it no accident that God located the heart in the center. Even the amoeba has its nucleus located in the center, the Earth, the galaxy, and so on.

For me that's a clue to the nature of existence. What we seek is to be found in the center. Yes, the periphery is as much God as the center but God exists more profoundly in the center, somehow, just based on the way things were set up, I think. The ancient texts say that in the lotus of the heart exists the soul, the spark of God. And I think that that action of God's to locate the heart in the center is reflected in every other arrangement of any weight or substance that has ever been made.

So for me it's perhaps the highest practice that I can initiate, as opposed to the highest result that God can bestow (which would be love) to abide in the center. And it just may prove the antidote to when we as lightworkers find ourselves in conflict. Return to the center and abide there in neutrality is the way I plan to approach differences, disagreements and conflict.

## The Meek Shall Inherit....

Aug. 20, 2016

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/08/20/meek-shall-inherit-earth/>



*Credit: flickr.com*

Isn't it ironic that the meek are about to inherit the Earth?

What the lumbering dinosaurs of the cabal wanted, in the end, the wee nimble mammals possess.

My apologies to Jesus. I use "inherit" here in a way he never intended, to make a point about our lust for money and power.

Everywhere you look, violence flaring up now is destined to die down and the peace-loving and compassionate are about to inherit the globe.

Those who insist on violence, rape, and murder will no longer be able to tolerate the refined vibrations and will leave, if they haven't left already. Leaving the meek behind to go on.

One reason this world will work for everyone is that everyone committed to unworkability will have left.

The Earth that the bullies of the world - the Hitlers and Mussolinis and Stalins - threw everything they had into dominating has outlasted their attempts and will now flourish.

The Earth that the "masters of the universe" - the cabal's politicians, technocrats, bankers, spies, soldiers, and police - tried to dominate through the use of off-planet weapons, weather warfare, pandemic viruses, and every other stratagem they could think of remains free of their chains.

AND:

(1) It's about to see the meek inherit it; and

(2) ... the meek don't want it.

The meek will suddenly find themselves wealthy beyond imagination. They're in an ideal position to become the next cabal.

But the meek don't want to inherit the Earth even though it appears that their opportunity is here. They don't want power over others. They don't want to use their money to control and possess.

They're not interested in money and power as goals unto themselves; simply as means to a divine end. They only want to serve and the wages of service are love.

As far as the Earth herself is concerned, we fail to see that the Earth is no one's to inherit, that the Earth is a being which allows us to reside on her (and apparently in her, as with the Agarthans), by her grace.

If she wanted or needed to, she could shrug us off in one volcanic maelstrom. And when we explode nuclear bombs in her body or above her, rob her of the oil that

lubricates her, or commit atrocities like genocide and world war all over and above her, one of her choices might have been to ascend and leave us all behind.

But Gaia decided not to take that path, but to keep her unruly children with her.

The larger portion of what the meek might inherit, it's hoped they'll return to the people. It's envisioned that they'll fund every worthwhile effort that will end wars forever, lift the poor and starving out of their misery, end disease, turn deserts into gardens, and redeem the polluted seas globally.

The meek will plant seeds and trees and rebuild species. They'll develop new free-energy technologies and leave her oil in the ground, where it needs to be.

If any of it is an inheritance, they'll be blessing others with it, not in the old way - after they're dead - but in the new way - while they're here.

The important point is that, no matter how powerful the "masters of the universe" were in material terms, what they planned to do with their wealth and other resources did not serve or support the Divine Plan.

That Plan is about increasing unification until we are One, knowing our own true nature as God, and helping others, who are our own Self after all, along the journey from God to God. That Plan doesn't merely govern events on Earth, but everywhere.

Anything that serves to undermine the Plan is a house built on sand. It will not stand.

So the meek continue in service to others, modestly, like the wee nimble mammals that survived the great blast. They watch the giant dinosaurs fall and clean up afterwards. And then they start rebuilding what some of our forebears called "the cooperative commonwealth," a world that works for all. With that, the fun really begins.

The meek don't want to inherit the Earth. Their wages are love.

# Avoiding Jingoism

July 12, 2018

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/07/12/avoiding-jingoism/>



Jingoism is defined as "extreme chauvinism or nationalism marked especially by a belligerent foreign policy." (1)

Does that ring a bell? How many of our articles are diatribes of a jingoistic nature?

Jingoistic writing features and relies on a great deal of exaggerations, appeals to Mom-and-apple pie, florid compliments of "our side" and extreme denunciations of the "other side," and advocacy of a hostile defensive position in a "dangerous" world.

It features appeals to emotional symbols like the flag, the cross, "democracy," the "American way of life," (2) etc.

Anyone who criticizes the jingo is considered to have spit on the flag or identified themselves as a communist.

We either get mad at those who oppose us or subject them to ridicule. But neither are sound and reasoned arguments.

Jingoism promotes duality, polarity. It fosters a war mentality by identifying one group as our enemy and the other as our savior, when neither is true.

On many of the blogs I read, I see lightworkers writing jingoistically and I personally think it's a missed opportunity.

I'd be gladdened if lightworkers skated around this pitfall.

Some lightworkers appear to fall for what is essentially an MSM/cabal campaign to neutralize, undercut and condemn political leaders who oppose them.

Many of us may have forgotten our powers of critical assessment, given that we seem to have bought into the cabal's campaigns against figures like President Obama and Pope Francis. (3)

President Trump is a more complicated matter; he gives lots of grounds for criticism while doing what needs to be done to serve the Alliance agenda of world peace. (4)

Let me give one example of how we haven't dug deeply enough or given the benefit of the doubt to President Obama.

He's condemned for the use of drones. But my understanding is that the use of drones was the price of bringing American troops home.

Here's Matthew Ward on the cabal's opposition to Obama and the decision he faced around the drones:

"The tenacity of the dark ones caused about a ten-year delay in your progress as a society. The delay didn't deter Earth's ascension one whit—her timing was predestined—but it severely curtailed Obama's ability to carry out his mission because powerful individuals within the Illuminati still had the power to derail, distort or detour his efforts.

"A large part of their effectiveness has come from people whose third-density perceptions have been sending forth the energy of 'anti-Obama' thoughts and feelings. That energy has been refueling the dark ones and enabling them to keep a strong chokehold on the president's endeavors to move your world toward Gaia's vision.



"It is natural to question why that would include killing, and many feel that Obama's approval of using drones shows that he is not of the light. That perspective omits this essential element: The drones' purpose is to kill as few persons as possible while ending warfare as quickly as possible." (5)

The same cabal that "had the power to derail, distort or detour his efforts" produced a false birth certificate, a false Columbia student card, and a falsified video in which he's heard saying he was born in Kenya.

They neutralized him when he was President and now point to all important policy decisions as having emanated from him. Was he neutralized or essential? We can't have it both ways.

Keep in mind that President George H.W. Bush, Sr. *was* born in Germany. (6) Where are lightworkers who protest his election as a violation of the Constitution? We're silent. We harass an innocent Obama and turn our faces from a guilty Bush.

Why do we not know about Bush? Because the cabal-controlled media won't say a peep about it. Or about Sen. John McCain being born in Panama. Can we not see the double standard and how we're being manipulated by the cabal?

SaLuSa and others have asked us not to read the mainstream media until it's cleaned up. But not only do we take our information from them but we seem to swallow it whole.

The shortest way out of the hole we may find ourselves in - and this may sound at first as if it's not the most sensible - is to refrain from judgment (period). Without judging the other person, we take no action towards them. (7) Discerning, yes; judging, no.

It's only after judging others as unattractive, stupid, shallow, etc., that we perpetrate against them. Perpetrations lead to grudges; from there to revenge; and finally, worst-case scenario, to war.

Might I also ask us to base our discernment on sources that are uncorrupted and reliable? People who operate on the extremes of fawning, praising, judging and criticizing tend not to be credible or reliable. People who remain in the center and use neutral language tend to be a somewhat better bet.

As lightworkers, our task is to occupy this balanced center and blame no one. Yes, we work to stop the cabal's depredations, but we're not about to hang them from a lamp post.

Us remaining calm while all around us are losing their heads IS perhaps the major contribution we make to the care and grooming of the collective consciousness and the overthrow of the cabal. It may seem like a modest contribution - just as listening seems that way - but in effect it's a tremendously-important one.

This isn't a lethargic response which, in the end, simply goes with the largest bloc of voters and the loudest voices. This is a group that refrains from violent words and deeds because it knows there's a better way.

If enough of us remain calm, given the rising vibrations, it'll soon prove impossible to whip the nation into a jingoistic frenzy.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Merriam-Webster.

(2) For instance, the introduction to Superman matinees, when I was a child, explained that he fought for "truth, justice, and the American way."

(3) Like President Obama, Pope Francis entered the Vatican determined to put an end to its corruption, child-trafficking, Satanism, and other abuses. But lightworkers condemn him, accepting the cabal's misinformation. The cabal criticizes all their enemies, but we multiply their impact by blindly accepting their version of events.

(4) To review, the marks of a case being not credible include too many improbabilities, implausibilities, impossibilities, contradictions and inconsistencies. On President Trump, see "Trump? Have I Lost It?" June 19, 2018, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/06/19/trump-have-i-lost-it/>.

(5) Matthew's Message, March 11, 2013, at <https://matthewbooks.com>.

(6) "This President Was Not Born an American Citizen (Repost)," May 14, 2012, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/05/14/this-president-was-not-born-an-american-citizen-repost/>

(7) Nowadays I don't analyze my judgments or try to work with them. The minute I find myself judging, I repeat to myself "Judgement" and drop the thought. That's the end of the matter.

# Emulate the Divine Qualities and Eliminate the Issues

June 3, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/06/03/financial-wayshowers-emulate-divine-qualities-eliminate-issues/>



*Credit: [tarbeyah.wordpress.com](http://tarbeyah.wordpress.com)*

I said in an earlier article that the mind works by dominating others. A mind that works to disempower others disempowers itself.

If I'm right, then it'd come as no surprise to say that such a mind, when it looks at society, sees a dismal picture, reflective of its own dismal condition.

It thinks from a condition of lack, limitation and scarcity. It considers world conditions like hunger, poverty, and homelessness as inevitable. And it believes that there are and can be no solutions to the world's difficulties. The mind offers no hope to those who wish to build a new Earth.

The mind is simply too small, too timid, and too self-absorbed to tackle a game as large as building Nova Earth.

Only the heart has the juice, the power, the energy to penetrate through the mind's view of things. The heart does not experience lack, limitation or scarcity. The heart does not consider hunger, poverty, and homelessness as inevitable. The heart

considers that there are infinite solutions to all of these problems, simply awaiting the collective will to eradicate them.

The heart is large enough, courageous enough, and selflessly-loving enough to tackle a game as big as building Nova Earth.

Many lightworkers will come into wealth without being in touch with the heart, without feeling love flowing, etc. They may not really feel the reality of having no lack, no inevitability, and endless solutions. How are they to make the leap from the old paradigm of service to self to the new paradigm of service to others?

In circumstances like these, they may need interim measures. I suggest a two-fold interim path: Let me borrow terms from spirituality and call one the *via positiva* and the other the *via negativa*. I'm giving the positive and negative paths new meanings.

My version of the *via positiva* is the road of following on faith the teachings of the ascended masters, celestials and galactics, that cultivating the divine qualities is the way to go until we feel the open flow of love. We follow the guidelines until our hearts break open and we need the guidelines no longer. On the positive path, we're cultivating something, taking positive action.

A second path is the *via negativa*, where we cause our issues (our "vasanas") to disappear by either processing them or else using any of the plethora of techniques that are being suggested these days for that purpose. The elimination of issues is an act of negation. It works to unveil our deeper Self that was always, already there and hidden by the debris of our decisions in life.

So emulate the divine qualities and eliminate the issues. As long as we're not carried along to generosity and integrity by the open flow of love within us, this is the way of being I recommend and I especially recommend it to financial wayshowers. In fact I urge it.

When the Reval hits, we're going to lose some lightworkers. Archangel Michael has cautioned me in a personal reading Dec. 11, 2013: "Humans have a tendency to change with incredible abundance."

"What you are going to see, and this is something I have talked about, but not truly addressed, and it is one of the issues - vasanas, yes, but also [false] grids - that have delayed the RV time and time again, not simply within your group, obviously, but globally. ...

"We are very aware of human history and how people have a tendency, even with the purest of hearts, to shift and perhaps even go a little crazy." (1)

That numbers of lightworkers would fall away was not something I thought was possible but I'm coming to see that I need to brace myself for the possibility. Our numbers will shrink again.

Meanwhile the Company of Heaven has said that they'll be watching us to see who uses money well and who does not, who shows up for work Monday morning and who does not. (Holidays are OK.) AAM said on this subject:

"Simply know that, where there [will be] gaps and holes [in the ranks of lightworkers who leave with their money], we are waiting to see how the shift is affecting the collective of humanity and the collective of the various foundations and groups.

"So stand back. Be the observer. See the unfoldment as it occurs. ... Simply [know] that you and we are putting people where they need to be." (2)

There may be a continual winnowing down. Many people may count themselves out, going to live in a mansion in Monaco or such like, and leaving the spiritual gene pool for good.

But eventually we'll hit a core of dedicated lightworkers, committed financial wayshowers. What will they be like?

I believe they'll actually be feeling and expressing love and, in the fulness of that feeling, they'll open their arms (prudently) to anyone in genuine need.

They'll be content to be moving forward, however it's accomplished. Any way that works will be followed. No one will want or seek credit. They'll just want the result.

They'll eat, drink, and sleep a world that works. They'll see it as an extension, a universalizing of their own individual love.

They'll see that a world working proceeds from each being attaining workability within themselves and then another and then another until a breakthrough occurs. They'll know that a critical mass in workability is what's needed, not a total conversion.

Only those who can and do hold that vision will be left after a while. And this will be the core of the ground crew going forward.

### **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Dec. 11, 2013.

(2) Loc. cit.

## Archangel Michael: Course Correct and Begin Again

Sept. 13, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/?s=%22Archangel+Michael%3A+Course+Correct+and+Begin+Again%22>



*In the course of researching lightworker leadership, I came across this plea from 2016 from Archangel Michael for lightworker unity. It was never more timely and I repost it.*

---

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, July 22, 2016.

---

The Mother's penetration of her legions continues. There is no room for that which is not of honour, truth, kindness and consideration.

This separation in what has been called the lightworker/loveholder community needs to cease. You are too few. Yes, you are mighty. Yes, you bring forth clarity.



And you have claimed the freedom to step forward, sometimes as participants, sometimes as creators, and sometimes as observers. And of course all three roles are exactly the same. And while we're at it let's throw in stewardship and leadership and wayshower.

You have toiled. You have been persistent. You have been patient. You have been forthright.

You have steadied each other upon this path of righteousness, of discovery, of adventure, of doing upon this planet of Gaia what has never been done before.

While you are mighty, while you are committed, the separation between pathways needs to be healed. I am not talking about individual situations necessarily.

While there is always room, and it is part of the glory of freedom, for different perspectives, opinions, understandings, pathways, adventures, expressions, there is only one truth. Many expressions, many ways of reaching homeward but there is only one truth. ...

So when there are these separations between lightworkers that are not of love and not the expression or experience of love, then what you are doing is practising self-defeating behaviours and actions that only diminish you being in clear partnership, not only with us, but with each other.

You are our partners, our boots on the ground. You are the fulfilment of the Mother's dream and the Mother's promise. That can never be achieved by backbiting or naysaying or trying in any way to diminish the work of one another.

So yes, dear Steve, I am using you and this time to speak out and to call out to all lightworkers to unite in heart. Each of you has a very unique pathway, a very unique mission and purpose.

So for example, there are many communicators: Each of you has a different expression and way of getting at it. There are many healers: Each of you has a different way of going about it.

The point is at the start, the middle, and the finish, the way in which your mission is conducted must be of integrity and love. It must be that quest and that anchoring of peace and truth. That is Nova Being and Nova Earth.

There is room for variation within but that is the foundation and the roof. How you decorate the house is up to you. But it must be decorated in beauty, in wonder, in awe, in humility and in kindness.

So I call to all of you, to unite in purpose, not only to passively receive the energies that the Mother and her legions are sending you, but as one force (and I do not mean violence), one mighty wave declaring and living, passively and actively, this truth of love.

You are the wayshowers. You are the pathfinders. You are the pillars and the portals and everything in between. When you stand in that role, when you sit or fly in that role, you are doing your mission and purpose.

You are fulfilling your plan within the Mother's Plan.

Let us be clear, you all proceed together as one family of Gaia, as one circle. Repeatedly we have said there is no hierarchy.

You, like us, are all servants of the One. There is no pecking order. It is in equality and unity of heart and love that we proceed together.

So I ask you, I beg you, to remember this. Examine where you are standing, sitting, lying and, if you have veered, if you have detoured, come back to your heart where the truth reigns.

It does not need, in any way shape or form, to be a public pronouncement but within your heart, course correct and begin again.

## **The Reval, Ascension, and Disclosure**

# **Adamu: Unlikely Your Governments will Disclose**

# The Reval, Disclosure, and Ascension: Locked Puzzle Pieces

April 8, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/04/08/the-reval-disclosure-and-ascension-locked-puzzle-pieces/>



Archangel Michael acknowledged in mid-March that the Reval, Disclosure, and Ascension are related.

He said that "they are all like locked puzzle pieces." (1)

He said that our exercise of stewardship was being eagerly watched:

"If in your spiritual maturity, you go forth, and we believe you will (we strongly believe you will), [in the belief] that this unfoldment is underway and that you are demonstrating, not simply a primitive attitude or a tribal attitude but more of a global, universal attitude, then you are ready to not only meet with your star family but participate with them, their technology, their gifts, in community, to go forth in the next phase in the building of Nova Earth." (2)

He acknowledged that there would be waves of abundance. (3)

He cautioned us that misuse of funds would not be permitted. (4)

What does that say about us, the stewards born of the Reval?

Well, for me it says that the challenge ahead of me - and I'd like to think "us" - is to live up to the opportunity and the magnificence of the moment.

The Reval will remove our want. It'll allow us to remove the want of many, many others.

It'll furnish us with the confidence in managing a flow of abundance, with other flows promised.

Having under our belts at least one successful venture in building Nova Earth - the release of abundance through lightworkers - we'll be better-positioned to begin to work with the galactics after Disclosure.

The moment of Disclosure itself will for me be magical. I'm aware of how historic an occasion it is, for all concerned. "Historic" seems too small a word for it.

The galactics are, Michael told us recently, frequency-shifters as well as shape-shifters. (5) They're higher dimensional beings. Being around them is, I'm led to believe, uplifting in and of itself. Our work will be uplifting.

If I'm correct, we'll be expanding in ways we never have before. This is the way to gradually "ascend" a planet.

Archangel Michael explained recently what the Mother meant by "claiming our divine authority":

"You have the capacity, you have the wherewithal, you have absolutely what it takes to fully align with your power, your universal self, the totality of your full design, your abilities, in divine perfection of your divine authority, with the divine authority, with the love right now." (6)

That's the game that he invites us to play at the level he invites us to play it at.

So what this connection among the Reval, Disclosure, and Ascension means to us is a dance of creation. It begins with us acting as a pipeline of wealth and progresses through us being joined by the galactics (from whom most of the gold came anyways) on newer and undoubtedly larger projects.

And the action and interaction, along with the impact of the various energies, lifts us higher in consciousness, the endpoint being Ascension, to the Fifth to the Seventh Dimensions, not primarily of a location, but of consciousness.

### **Footnotes**

(1) "AAM: Synchronicity Among Reval, Disclosure and Ascension – Part 1/2," at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/22/aam-synchronicity-among-reval-disclosure-and-ascension-part-12/> and "AAM: Synchronicity Among Reval, Disclosure and Ascension – Part 2/2," at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/23/aam-synchronicity-among-reval-disclosure-and-ascension-part-22/>

(2) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, March 10, 2017.

(3) "That is why we have also said, (this is an aside) there will be several waves of abundance. So we give you the allowance and we see how you do." (Loc. cit.)

(4) "Even within the Lightworker community, there are pockets of entitlement and arrogance that are not acceptable. So that needs to be very clear and it also needs to be cleared.

"And if... Never mind. We will not say... Yes, I will say this. If they do not do it, it will be done for them. And that is not a threat. It is simply a necessity for the unfoldment of the Mother's Plan." (Loc. cit.)

(5) "They are not simply physical shape shifters; they are frequency shape shifters as well." ("AAM: Synchronicity," *ibid.*)

(6) "Transcript ~ Archangel Michael on the Source of Power and Authority, AHWAA, March 9, 2017," at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/18/transcript-archangel-michael-on-the-source-of-power-and-authority-ahwaa-march-9-2017/>

## **AAM: Synchronicity Among Reval, Disclosure and Ascension - Part 1/2**

March 22, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/22/aam-synchronicity-among-reval-disclosure-and-ascension-part-12/>



*In this excerpt from my reading with him through Linda Dillon, on March 10, 2017, Archangel Michael looks at the tie-in between the Reval, Disclosure, and Ascension.*

*He reviews the range of response to be expected from lightworkers and their nearest colleagues.*

*Thanks to Dana for our transcript.*



---

Steve Beckow: Is there a temporal tie-in or synchronicity (you have answered this partially, in the past) among the Reval, Disclosure, and Ascension?

Archangel Michael: Yes.

Steve: Is there anything you want to say either privately to me or publicly about that?

AAM: From the very beginning I have endeavored, as much as an Archangel can endeavor (I am playing with you), to emphasize that what you have called the Reval has been about spiritual revaluation. That vision I have needed and will continue to need to bring to everybody's attention, time and time and time again.

This is simply not about a temporal or a physical manifestation because one has committed to be a Lightworker. In fact the level of entitlement among many is appalling and I say that very strongly and very clearly.

It is not because you are the chosen people. It is because there is a need and an agreement and a soul agreement in the fulfilment of the Mother's Plan that when the spiritual re-evaluation of enough people, and the commitment to truly change, takes place, then the physical manifestation of those resources come forth.

As we have said in the past, we do not make funds available to create dictators or for buying weapons of mass destruction or war.

Steve: Or châteaux in the south of France.

AAM: That is correct. That would be an abomination of the Mother's Plan.

Now I am not talking about ease. In fact we have just spoken of the need for balance in every aspect of one's life. So I'm not suggesting to you that you are given resources so that you can work 24 /7 on a project, or what you previously thought of as your job or work.

Everything is an integrated whole and work and play and family and the entire list is of a whole. So humanity and those who are recipients of resources have need to be at a level of spiritual maturity to use these things wisely.

They are not just the recipients of a lottery. They are the guardians, the stewards of the practicalities to create institutions and societies that are kind and loving and, might I say, elevated; that are in alignment with the Mother's Love.

Now there are those that have no knowledge, no association, no belief system that is in alignment with what you feel, or believe is the Lightworker/Loveholder community. That is not to say that they are not mission- and purpose-driven in the same way.

But their level of spiritual maturity in their pathways also has to be at a level where they can claim divine authority. Not to be the new cabal or illuminati or usurpers of power, but to create a balance upon this planet and, in our words, a world that works for everyone.

This delineation and even the opinions behind it, of have and have not, have need to be eradicated. So the level of maturity has need to be present.

And we suggest that you have done stellar work, and I mean you, the collective and the Lightworker community, have done stellar work in doing this. (1)

*Tomorrow he looks at lightworker entitlement and arrogance and confirms that Disclosure will be a group event.*

(Concluded in Part 2, tomorrow.)

### **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading through Linda Dillon, March 10, 2017.

## AAM: Synchronicity Among Reval, Disclosure and Ascension - Part 2/2

March 23, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/03/23/aam-synchronicity-among-reval-disclosure-and-ascension-part-22/>



(Concluded from Part 1, yesterday.)

*In this excerpt from a personal reading with him through Linda Dillon, March 10, 2017, Archangel Michael acknowledges pockets of entitlement and arrogance among lightworkers, which are no longer acceptable.*

*He points to a level of spiritual maturity that will be needed to accomplish the work of the next, Post-Reval era. Thanks to Dana for our transcript.*

---

Archangel Michael: Even within the Lightworker community, there are pockets of entitlement and arrogance that are not acceptable. So that needs to be very clear and it also needs to be cleared.

And if... Never mind. We will not say... Yes, I will say this. If they do not do it, it will be done for them. And that is not a threat. It is simply a necessity for the unfoldment of the Mother's Plan.

Again, if there is not a vibratory match (and we don't mean frequencies because your star brothers and sisters have the ability to adjust their frequencies. They are not simply physical shape shifters; they are frequency shape shifters as well) so, if there is not a match (and again; the emotional, mental, spiritual maturity to engage with them - not as them coming a saviours but as equals, as brothers and sisters, as family) then that could not occur. Especially the fear factor could not be present.

Now all of this is being cleared up. So is there an association between the Reval, between what you think of as Disclosure, which means the world community - yes, through leaders, coming together to say, "We welcome you"...

Steve Beckow: So a group disclosure...

AAM: Yes, we have said that before. So, a group disclosure and the ability to ascend as one rather than feeling that, "We are the Mother's chosen ones and we get to go." It is the ability to go as one.

So they are all like locked puzzle pieces. You are correct.

Steve: So how does the Reval... How can I say this? I'm trying to find out *how* they are linked up.

AAM: Think of it in this way. If you have a child - well, you do have a child - and you say, "Now you're old enough I'm going to give you an allowance of a dollar a week. And out of that dollar a week I want you to be responsible to pay your Cub Scout dues and to take out the garbage and walk the dog."

There is a sacred contract there and you are teaching responsibility because you have judged and you have discerned that your child is ready for that. It is not that you have removed your support or that you're not watching very closely over them and then you monitor that.

That is why we have also said, (this is an aside) there will be several waves of abundance. So we give you the allowance and we see how you do.

If in your spiritual maturity, you go forth, and we believe you will (we strongly believe you will), [in the belief] that this unfoldment is underway and that you are demonstrating, not simply a primitive attitude or a tribal attitude but more of a global, universal attitude, then you are ready to not only meet with your star family but participate with them, their technology, their gifts, in community, to go forth in the next phase in the building of Nova Earth.

So then it becomes a cooperative venture, not something that is laid on and not something that you are doing all by yourself. It is an expansion that is beyond measure. Then in that expansion, you are also ready to reach a higher level of enlightenment.

Steve: Okay, so that is how they are related. In that expansion you are ready to reach a higher level of enlightenment. It's not that the higher level of enlightenment comes first to help you with the expansion.

AAM: You have received several upgrades in terms of what you would think of as your levels of enlightenment. So it is not that those adjustments have been absent. But let us also say that right now if you were to complete your full ascension, many of you would not bother to stay and finish the creation of Nova Earth.

Steve: So you really have to meter it out to us, so to speak, so as not to send us flying off into some other pursuit?

AAM: That is correct.

Steve: But we will have enough to do the job, enough smarts, enough heart...

AAM: Think of it as growing every day. Then you are given more responsibility, more allowance, and more cooperation. You begin to fully see us and engage with us. Many of the Masters return. So that you're given all that you need to expand like a flower blossoming.

Steve: Alright, that's very clear. Thank you, very helpful. (1)

## **Footnotes**

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading through Linda Dillon, March 10, 2017.

# Ascension, the Reval, and Us

April 2, 2016

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/08/02/ascension-reval-us/>



I'm writing this synopsis of what we know about ascension and how the Reval fits into it for the specific use and guidance of currency holders.

We need to begin by setting the context. The context in which most of us have been operating for the last few centuries has been called empirical materialism.

Basically it holds that only what is seen, heard, touched, felt, and in other ways physically known is real.

But that leaves out most of the big players in the Reval, such as Archangel Michael, St. Germaine, Kwan Yin, the galactics, etc. It leaves out life after death, dimensionality, the soul, God ... everything that makes life worth living.

The cabal reinforcing empirical materialism through the use of ridicule and ostracism is perhaps the most obvious way in which we've been dumbed down.

The “guys in the rafters,” as Poof used to call them, occupy “spiritual realms” of varying dimensions - and beyond dimensions in the case of archangels. They're "the unseens," as they call themselves.

They work with the Divine Mother to orchestrate the Reval, the Disclosure of our star brothers and sisters, and ascension.

Who is the Divine Mother, pray tell? Christians call the Divine Mother the Holy Spirit; Hindus Shakti, Aum, and Prakriti (Latin: Procreatrix).

The Divine Mother is God in its aspect as Creator, Preserver and Transformer of the world.

The Divine Mother is all sound, movement, light, etc. The Heavenly Father in contrast is stillness and silence. Both are completely love. We can only know and speak to the Divine Mother. The Father is a transcendent Void and does not speak.

This world that the Mother created was designed to go through cycles or ages. We've just left the Dark Age or Kali Yuga and entered the Golden Age or Sat Yuga.

The energy hitting the planet right now is causing an elevation in everyone's frequency. When that elevation reaches a certain point, everyone willing and able will go through a consciousness shift. That's what we call ascension.

The consciousness shift itself is known to Earth's terrestrial sages who call it “Sahaja Samadhi.” “Sahaja” means “natural state.” “Samadhi” means a trancelike condition. Sahaja brings liberation from physical birth and death (mukti); so does ascension.

If you wish to see a person in the state we'll be in, read anything by Sri Ramana Maharshi. Ramana had Sahaja.

To ascend in previous times, as Jesus did for example, was an individual affair and meant leaving the physical body. We are the first generation, anywhere, to ascend *en masse* and retain the physical body.

We re-attain our natural state after years living “separated” from it in this Third-Dimensional world where we've centered our consciousness until now.

Ascension is both gradual and sudden. The human body could not endure adjustment to the amount of energy required to cause ascension if we received that energy all at once. So we've been bathed in tsunamis of love for the past several years, to gradually bring us to the point where our bodies can survive the "shock" of ascension.

There are also times when we make a sudden jump together, times of what Archangel Michael has called "ignition." Ostensibly we arrive at the end of our journey in the Fifth Dimension but in actuality the journey is virtually endless.

Where does the Reval fit into this majestic plan?

The Reval is a transitional device. It's intended to "hydrate" society during the period between "now" and the arrival of NESARA (National Economic Security and Reformation Act). This paper would be too long if I discussed NESARA as well. Perhaps read about it here: "NESARA or the Abundance Program" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/financial-wayshowing-reval/>

Suffice it to say that NESARA is a comprehensive program that sees to the needs of all citizens, mandates clean government, and eliminates all agencies, laws, and structures that kept the people on a prison planet.

In the period between now and NESARA, what we call "lightworkers," which are those folks who chose to incarnate at this time to help with ascension, have been given the privilege of receiving remarkable amounts of money and using it for the benefit and wellbeing of humanity.

We could have gone directly to NESARA, but isn't it a wonderful learning experience for lightworkers, who often have had little in their lifetimes, to suddenly be given the opportunity to take the lead in showing generosity and rebuilding the planet?

And does it not give rise to a group of terrestrial leaders who can treat later with our star brothers and sisters when they decide to uncloak their millions of invisible spaceships and make their benevolent presence known?



Lightworkers are taking the lead in building a New Earth, Nova Earth. It's up to us to hold some of our Reval earnings back for ourselves, hold some in reserve as a contingency and tax-payment fund, and then hydrate society with the rest.

After the Reval, I'll be calling for a conference of lightworkers who've taken part to discuss and commit to largescale programs to end hunger, poverty, homelessness, disease, etc., on the planet.

No, I don't want or plan to benefit from any of this. I'm already a currency holder and have no need to benefit. Moreover, I'm a monk by proclivity and have no purchases I want to make. I'm in this for the benefit of humanity.

Now back to ascension. Surely you've felt yourself feeling happier and happier as the vibrations rise in frequency. Or you've found yourself suddenly gripped by strong issues, as the energies release all that cannot go with us. All these and more are ascension symptoms.

At some point we'll go through steps in which our vibrations collectively will rise. When we enter the higher dimension we're headed for (the Fifth), we'll experience continual bliss, transformative love, a radical increase in knowledge, the end of disease, etc.

I've experienced longish periods of transformative love and bliss in the past year and a half and I can tell you nothing compares to them and, while in them, one wants nothing else and nothing more.

So I've had a glimpse of those levels of higher consciousness. Once one has tasted them, one works for nothing else thereafter.

To ascend, one must have (A) chosen to ascend and (B) assimilated enough light to induce the change in body from carbon-based to crystalline-based, allowing one to endure the higher-frequency environment.

That sounds like a lot but anyone who is simply a decent person will have assimilated that level of light and the choice to ascend is made more often at soul level than at the level of everyday consciousness. By the Law of Freewill, no one will be forced to ascend: hence the need to choose.

Even if you're hearing about ascension for the first time, chances are, if you're reading this, you chose to ascend before entering the body this lifetime.

Relaxing on the matter serves two purposes. It helps you get through the wait. And it raises your vibrations and helps the ascension process.

A great deal more about ascension can be read here: "The Plan and Process of Ascension" at [https://goldengaiadb.com/The\\_Plan\\_and\\_Process\\_of\\_Ascension](https://goldengaiadb.com/The_Plan_and_Process_of_Ascension)

We have nothing but wonderful events awaiting us, as soon as we get through this time of chaos brought on by the rising vibrations. It's the "storm before the calm," as Matthew Ward tells us. (1)

### **Footnotes**

(1) "Sweeping clean national governments and tyrannical regimes is not easy or quick, and the turmoil you are seeing—if we may twist your phrase—is the storm before the calm." (Matthew's Message, Aug. 15, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/08/18/matthews-message-via-suzy-ward-august-17-2015/>)

All these events and more are covered in the *First Contact* database: [https://goldengaiadb.com/First\\_Contact](https://goldengaiadb.com/First_Contact)